

## Index to Subjects

### ABANDONMENT OF PREMISES

- Generally, **2:128 et seq.**
- Loft unit abandonment, loss of Loft Law coverage on, **6:98**
- Mitigation of damages, **2:138**

### ABUSE OF PROCESS

- Generally, **16:82**

### ACCESS REFUSAL

- Duplicate key, refusal to supply, **8:86**
- Eviction, grounds for, **8:179, 8:180**
- Landlord's right to key, **2:85**
- Residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:121 et seq.**

### ACCORD AND SATISFACTION

- Summary eviction, **14:58, 14:59**

### ADDICTION TO ALCOHOL OR DRUGS

- Disabled persons protections, **3:34**

### ADMINISTRATIVE PROCEEDINGS

- Article 7A Proceedings, this index
- Attorney's fees, **16:36**
- Counterclaims, nonpayment proceedings, **10:86**
- Department of Homes and Community Renewal, this index
- Fees, **2:29**
- Forum, this index
- Holdover proceedings, public housing, **11:14**
- Homeless shelters
  - discharges, **6:48 et seq.**
  - family shelters, New York City Administrative Code requirements, **6:42**
- Nonpayment proceedings, counterclaims, **10:86**
- Private Housing Finance Law succession rights hearings
  - city projects, **6:25**
  - state projects, **6:22**
- Public housing, holdover proceedings, **11:14**
- Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index
- Subpoenas, **14:40**

### ADMINISTRATIVE PROCEEDINGS

#### —Cont'd

- Summary evictions
  - NYC Housing Court administrative directives, **7:62**
  - subpoenas, **14:40**

### ADULT CARE FACILITIES

- Generally, **6:123 et seq.**
- Eviction protection without court process
  - Generally, **6:124**
  - jury trial rights, **6:129**
  - stays of warranty, **6:130**
- Grounds for termination, **6:127**
- Habitability, **6:126**
- Notice of termination, **6:128**
- Social Services Law, **6:125**
- Stays of warrant of eviction, **6:130**
- Termination
  - grounds for, **6:127**
  - notice of, **6:128**

### AFFIDAVITS

- Admissibility of affidavits of service, traverse hearings, **14:24**
- Failure of service of process
  - Generally, **10:44 et seq.**
  - attorney's affidavit, **10:45**
- HP actions, affidavits use in lieu of petition, **19:60**
- Nonmilitary, summary eviction default judgment, **15:19 et seq.**
- Traverse hearings, admissibility of affidavits of service, **14:24**

### AGED PERSONS

- Senior Citizens, this index

### AIDS

- HIV/AIDS housing, this index

### ALCOHOLISM ADDICTION

- Discrimination protections, **3:34**

## ALIENS

- Discrimination protection, **3:55**
- Illegal aliens, eligibility for public housing, **5:13 et seq.**

## ALTERATIONS

- Certification-failure nonpayment defense, alteration ends exemption, **12:54**
- Eviction grounds, rent regulated tenancies, **8:207 et seq.**
- Unauthorized as breach of lease, **8:79, 8:80**

## ANTI-DRUG ABUSE ACT OF 1988

- Federally subsidized housing programs, **5:48**

## APARTMENTS

- See also Multiple Dwelling Law, this index
- Attendant services in lobbies, **2:86**
- Breach of lease and objectionable conduct, smoking rules, **8:98**
- Building entrance doors, **2:84**
- Card key systems for common areas, **2:92**
- Certifications, combined apartments, **12:55**
- Combined apartments, nonpayment proceedings, certification-failure defense, **12:55**
- Common areas, electricity in, **2:82**
- Door locks, **2:85**
- Elevator mirrors, **2:87**
- Garden-type apartments, rent stabilization coverage, **4:35**
- Intercoms, **2:84**
- Landlord's right of access, **2:121 et seq.**
- Maisonettes apartments, state and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:35**
- Satellite dishes as breach of lease, **8:69**
- Smoking rules, breach of lease and objectionable conduct, **8:98**
- State and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:35**
- Subletting surcharges
  - Generally, **2:58**
  - violations, treble damages, **2:59**
- Television antennas as breach of lease, **8:69**
- Window guards, **2:98**

## APPEALS

- Generally, **18:1 et seq.**
- Amount of undertaking, stays pending appeal, **18:26, 18:28**
- Appeals as of right, time to take, **18:16**

## APPEALS—Cont'd

- Appellate Division, arguing appeal
  - First Department, **18:64**
  - Fourth Department, **18:67**
  - Second Department, **18:65**
  - Third Department, **18:66**
- Appellate Term, arguing appeal
  - First Department, **18:62**
  - Second Department, **18:63**
- Arguing appeal
  - Generally, **18:61 et seq.**
- Appellate Division
  - First Department, **18:64**
  - Fourth Department, **18:67**
  - Second Department, **18:65**
  - Third Department, **18:66**
- Appellate Term
  - First Department, **18:62**
  - Second Department, **18:63**
- Court of Appeals, **18:68**
- Automatic stay, motion to vacate pending appeal, **18:31**
- Briefs, **18:52**
- Clerk's return in appellate terms, **18:51**
- Court of appeals
  - arguing appeal, **18:68**
  - filing appeal and placing on calendar, **18:60**
  - perfecting appeal, **18:41**
- Court rules governing, **18:1, 18:3**
- CPLR 5704, stays pending appeal, **18:32**
- Default
  - judgment not appealable, **18:6**
  - order denying vacatur of, **18:7**
- Denial of vacatur of stipulation, **18:8**
- Disability of attorney affecting time to take, **18:20**
- Ex parte orders of lower courts, stays pending appeal, **18:32**
- Extension of time for appeal, time to take, **18:19**
- Filing appeal and placing on calendar
  - Generally, **18:53 et seq.**
- Appellate Division
  - First Department, **18:56**
  - Second Department, **18:57**
  - Third Department, **18:58**
- Appellate Term
  - First Department, **18:54**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### APPEALS—Cont'd

- Filing appeal and placing on calendar—Cont'd
  - Appellate Term—Cont'd
    - Second Department, **18:55**
  - Court of Appeals, **18:60**
  - First Department
    - Appellate Division, **18:56**
    - Appellate Term, **18:54**
  - Fourth Department
    - Appellate Division, **18:59**
  - Second Department
    - Appellate Division, **18:57**
    - Appellate Term, **18:55**
  - Third Department
    - Appellate Division, **18:58**
- Full record, perfecting appeal, **18:46 et seq.**
- Lower courts, ex parte orders of, stays pending appeal, **18:32**
- Methods of perfecting appeals, **18:42**
- Motion for stay pending appeal, **18:25**
- Motion practice, **18:69**
- Motion to reargue, denial of, **18:10, 18:11**
- Motion to vacate automatic stay pending appeal, **18:31**
- Notice of appeal
  - Generally, **18:13**
  - serving and filing timely notice, **18:14**
  - timely notice, serving and filing, **18:14**
  - time to take appeal, **18:15 et seq.**
  - undertaking appeals, **18:13**
- Oral argument, **18:61 et seq.**
- Orders appealable
  - Generally, **18:5**
  - denial of vacatur of default, **18:7**
- Perfecting appeal
  - Generally, **18:34 et seq.**
  - Appellate Division
    - Appendix method, **18:44**
    - First Department, **18:37**
    - Fourth Department, **18:40**
    - Second Department, **18:38**
    - Third Department, **18:39**
  - Appellate Term
    - First Department, **18:35**
    - Second Department, **18:36**
  - Appendix method in Court of Appeals and Appellate Divisions, **18:44**
  - clerk's return in appellate terms, **18:51**

### APPEALS—Cont'd

- Perfecting appeal—Cont'd
  - Court of Appeals
    - Generally, **18:41**
    - Appendix method, **18:44**
  - First Department
    - Appellate Division, **18:37**
    - Appellate Term, **18:35**
  - Fourth Department
    - Appellate Division, **18:40**
  - full record, **18:46 et seq.**
  - methods of perfecting appeals, **18:42**
  - presenting the record, **18:45**
  - record on appeal, statement in lieu of, **18:43**
  - Second Department
    - Appellate Division, **18:38**
    - Appellate Term, **18:36**
    - statement in lieu of record on appeal, **18:43**
  - Third Department
    - Appellate Division, **18:39**
  - time to take, **18:17**
  - transcripts, **18:47 et seq.**
- Presenting the record, perfecting appeal, **18:45**
- Pretrial orders, **18:9**
- Reargue motion denial, appeal from, **18:10, 18:11**
- Right, appeals as of, **18:16**
- Right, stays as of for governmental defendants, **18:30**
- Service and filing of notice of appeal, **18:21 et seq.**
- Serving and filing of timely notice, **18:14**
- Settlement stipulations, waivers of right to appeal, **14:54**
- Statutes governing, **18:1, 18:2**
- Stays pending appeal
  - Generally, **18:24 et seq.**
  - amount of undertaking, **18:26, 18:28**
  - appellate court, **18:33**
  - automatic stay, motion to vacate, **18:31**
  - CPLR 5704, **18:32**
  - deposit of rent, nonpayment proceedings, **18:29**
  - ex parte orders of lower courts, **18:32**
  - governmental defendants, **18:30**
  - lower courts, ex parte orders of, **18:32**
  - motion for stay, **18:25**
  - motion to vacate automatic stay, **18:31**

## APPEALS—Cont'd

- Stays pending appeal—Cont'd
  - nonpayment proceedings, deposit of rent, **18:29**
  - right, stays as of
    - Generally, **18:27**
    - governmental defendants, **18:30**
  - undertaking, amount of, **18:26, 18:28**
- Stipulation, denial of vacatur of, **18:8**
- Sua sponte orders, **18:12**
- Timely notice, serving and filing, **18:14**
- Time to take appeal
  - Generally, **18:15 et seq.**
  - appeals as of right, **18:16**
  - cross-appeals, **18:18**
  - disability of attorney affecting, **18:20**
  - permissive appeals, **18:17**
  - right, appeals as of, **18:16**
  - service and filing of notice of appeal, **18:21 et seq.**
- Transcripts, perfecting appeal, **18:47 et seq.**
- Undertaking, amount of, stays pending appeal, **18:26, 18:28**
- Undertaking appeals, **18:13**
- Vacatur of default, order denying, **18:7**
- Vacatur of stipulation, denial of, **18:8**
- Venue, **18:4**
- Waivers of right to appeal, summary eviction settlement stipulations, **14:54**
- Where to appeal, **18:4**

## APPEARANCE

- Corporations, counsel appearance requirements, **7:69**
- Subject matter jurisdiction waivers, nonpayment proceedings, **10:52**
- Summary evictions, corporations, counsel appearance requirements, **7:69**
- Waivers of subject matter jurisdiction, nonpayment proceedings, **10:52**

## APPLIANCES

- Surcharge, improvement based rent increases, **4:173**

## ARBITRATION

- HP actions, **19:69**

## ARTICLE 7A PROCEEDINGS

- Generally, **19:22 et seq.**

## ARTICLE 7A PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd

- Administrators
  - Generally, **19:46 et seq.**
  - accounts, presentation of, **19:48**
  - appointment of temporary administrator, **19:22**
  - authority superior to a receiver's, **19:50**
  - DHCR authority, **19:52**
  - powers and duties of administrator, **19:47**
  - presentation of accounts, **19:48**
  - removal, **19:49**
  - temporary administrator appointment, **19:22**
  - warranty of habitability issues, **19:51**
- Default, **19:43**
- Defenses, **19:44**
- DHCR authority, **19:52**
- Foreclosure
  - Generally, **20:29**
  - NYC as owner of building after, **19:31**
  - receiver in, **19:34**
- Habitability issues, **19:51**
- HPD standing, **19:29**
- Judgment, **19:45**
- Lease waiver, **19:25**
- Motion practice, **13:20**
- Necessary and proper respondents, **19:30 et seq.**
- NYC as owner of building after foreclosure, **19:31**
- Petitions
  - Generally, **19:26 et seq.**
  - service of, **19:35 et seq.**
- Police power authority, **19:24**
- Posttrial motion by owner, **19:45**
- Powers and duties of administrator, **19:47**
- Receiver in foreclosure, **19:34**
- Removal of administrator, **19:49**
- Rent strikes, **19:21**
- Respondents, necessary and proper, **19:30 et seq.**
- Service of notice of petition and petition, **19:35 et seq.**
- Standing, **19:27**
- Trial, **19:42**
- Waivers by tenant, **19:25**
- Warranty of habitability issues, **19:51**
- When proceeding appropriate, **19:23**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### ASSIGNMENTS

- Counsel assignments. See Attorneys, this index
- Lease assignments
  - Loft Law
    - Generally, **6:102**
    - waivers, **6:103**
  - manufactured home parks, **6:145**
- Leases, manufactured home parks, **6:145**
- Party status, assignee of rents, **7:92**
- Rents assignee, summary eviction parties, **7:92**
- Residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:62**

### ASSISTANCE

- Eviction under writ of, **20:15**

### ATTORNEYS

- Appeals, disability of attorney affecting time to take, **18:20**
- Arguing appeals. See Appeals, this index
- Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision attorney, tenants' association representation by, **4:311**
- Assignment of counsel
  - military service persons, **7:127, 15:26**
  - pro se litigation, **13:14, 13:15**
- Authority, vacate stipulation motions, counsel unauthorized to enter, **17:33 et seq.**
- Briefs, **18:52**
- Change of attorneys, summary eviction stay of warrant, **15:50**
- Conflicts between landlords and tenants, essential tasks for the attorney, **1:3**
- Corporations as parties, counsel appearance requirements, **7:69**
- Disability of attorney affecting time to take appeals, **18:20**
- Ethical considerations for attorneys in rent strikes, **19:15**
- Failure of service of process, attorney's affidavit, **10:45**
- Landlord-tenant conflicts, essential tasks for the attorney, **1:3**
- Low-income tenants facing eviction in NYC, right to counsel for, **7:126**
- Military service persons, assignment of counsel for, **7:127, 15:26**
- Nonpayment proceedings requirements, attorney's signature, **9:36**
- Petitions signatures, **7:134**

### ATTORNEYS—Cont'd

- Pro se litigation, assignment of counsel, **13:14, 13:15**
- Rent strikes, ethical considerations for attorneys, **19:15**
- Right to counsel
  - low-income tenants facing eviction in NYC, **7:126**
  - Section 8 programs, **5:120**
- Servicemembers, assignment of counsel for, **7:127, 15:26**
- Settlement, this index
- Signatures
  - nonpayment proceedings requirements, **9:36**
  - petitions, summary evictions, **7:134**
- Stipulations, this index
- Summary evictions
  - counsel appearance requirements, corporations as parties, **7:69**
  - petitions, signatures, **7:134**
  - right to counsel for low-income tenants facing eviction in NYC, **7:126**
  - stay of warrant on change of attorneys, **15:50**
- Tenants' association, representation by, **4:311**
- Vacate stipulation motions, counsel unauthorized to enter, **17:33 et seq.**

### ATTORNEY'S FEES

- Generally, **16:1 et seq.**
- Actions against New York State, **16:64**
- Additional authority for attorney's fees in landlord-tenant litigation, **16:56 et seq.**
- Administrative proceedings, **16:36**
- Admission in court papers may prove existence of fees provision, **16:20**
- Article 7A proceedings, **16:35**
- Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision, **4:310**
- Attorney testimony to justify fee, **16:54**
- Bad faith cases, **16:26**
- Calculations
  - Generally, **16:52**
  - Lodestar, **16:63**
- Carrying attorney's fees provisions beyond lease term, **16:21**
- Class actions, **16:58, 16:59**
- Contempt proceedings, **16:61, 19:105**
- Declaratory judgment actions, **16:36**

#### ATTORNEY'S FEES—Cont'd

- Discretion of court, **16:26**
- Existence of fees provision, admission in court papers may prove, **16:20**
- Fair market rent appeals, **16:38**
- Fees on fees, **16:47, 16:55**
- Freedom of Information Law, **13:69**
- Frivolous conduct, sanctions, **16:62**
- Hearings, **16:53**
- Holdover proceedings, possessory judgment for fees in, **16:6**
- HP proceedings, **16:39**
- Landlord-tenant context, **16:2**
- Landlord who is passive codefendant, **16:16**
- Lease provisions
  - Generally, **16:3, 16:4, 16:28**
  - carrying attorney's fees provisions beyond term, **16:21**
  - manufactured home parks, **6:149**
  - reciprocal right of tenant, **16:9 et seq.**
- Lodestar calculation, **16:63**
- Low income tenants, possible exception for, **16:27**
- Manufactured home parks leases, **6:149**
- New York State, actions against, **16:64**
- Nonpayment proceeding for regulated tenant, possessory judgment for fees in, **16:8**
- Nonprimary residence cases, **16:33**
- Nonregulated housing, **16:24**
- Nonregulated tenancies, possessory judgment for fees in, **16:7**
- Nonsignatories to lease, **16:15**
- Overcharge proceedings, **16:60**
- Owner occupancy cases, **16:34**
- Passive codefendant landlord, **16:16**
- Possessory judgment for fees in holdover proceedings, **16:6**
- Possessory judgment for fees in nonpayment proceeding for regulated tenant, **16:8**
- Possessory judgment for fees in nonregulated tenancies, **16:7**
- Possible exception for low income tenants, **16:27**
- Prevailing party determinations, **16:40 et seq.**
- Procedure for recovery of fees, **16:48 et seq.**
- Provisions in leases
  - Generally, **16:3, 16:4**
  - reciprocal right of tenant, **16:9 et seq.**

#### ATTORNEY'S FEES—Cont'd

- Real Property Law Section 234, **16:43**
- Regulated tenancies, possessory judgment for fees in, **16:8**
- Renewal leases, **16:22**
- Rent overcharge proceedings, **16:60**
- Rent overcharges, **16:38**
- Right to sublet, **16:57**
- Sanctions for frivolous conduct, **16:62**
- Statutory rights cases, **16:37**
- Subleases, **16:57**
- Ultimate outcome determinations, **16:44 et seq.**
- Unfairness cases, **16:26**
- Validity of attorney's fees provisions, **16:25**

#### ATTORNMEN

- Eviction, foreclosure proceedings after, **8:39**
- Foreclosure, **20:30**

#### BANKRUPTCY

- Generally, **20:1**
- Appointment of trustee to manage property, **20:7 et seq.**
- Assumption or rejection of unexpired lease, **10:61**
- Automatic stay
  - Generally, **20:4 et seq.**
  - government actions, **20:5**
  - relief, **20:6**
- Chapter 7 liquidation, **20:3**
- Chapter 11 reorganization, **20:2**
- Definitions, state law governs, **10:61**
- Evictions, expiration or termination of lease, **8:51**
- Expiration or termination of lease evictions, **8:51**
- Government actions, automatic stay, **20:5**
- Lease, unexpired, assumption or rejection of, nonpayment defense, **10:61**
- Mortgagee in possession, no eviction by, **20:22**
- No eviction by mortgagee in possession, **20:22**
- Nonpayment defense
  - Generally, **10:58 et seq.**
  - See also Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
  - plan, tenant-debtor, **10:64**
  - stay, filing as, **10:58, 10:59**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### **BANKRUPTCY—Cont'd**

- Procedure to lift stay, nonpayment defense, **10:60**
- Rejection or assumption of unexpired lease, **10:61**
- Relief from automatic stay, **20:6**
- State law governs definitions, **10:61**
- Stay of warrant of eviction, **15:38**
- Stay procedure to lift, nonpayment defense, **10:60**
- Summary eviction, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:38**
- Summary proceeding, filing as stay, **10:59**
- Tenant-debtor plan, nonpayment defense, **10:64**
- Turnover of property, **20:12**
- Unexpired lease, assumption or rejection of, **10:61**

### **BILLS OF PARTICULARS**

- Generally, **13:40 et seq.**
- Clarity of response must be clear, **13:43**
- Cure of insufficient pleading, **13:44**
- Insufficient pleading, **13:44**
- Pleading insufficiency, **13:44**
- Preclusion order in favor of party serving demand, **13:45**
- Procedural requirements, **13:41**
- Response must be clear, **13:43**
- Stay of proceedings, **13:42**

### **BRIEFS**

- Appeals, **18:52**

### **BROKER FEES**

- Fair Credit Reporting Act, **2:37**
- Rent stabilized tenancies, **2:38**
- Residences
  - Generally, **2:36 et seq.**
  - See also Residential Landlord-Tenant Relationship, this index

### **BUSINESS**

- Dwelling unit, business use as breach of lease, **8:74 et seq.**
- Family day care business operations, **8:76, 8:77**
- Rent stabilization
  - business use as separate basis for, **4:45**
  - commercial and residential use, **4:43**

### **BUSINESS—Cont'd**

- Rent stabilization—Cont'd
  - primary purpose as professional or commercial, **4:44**
  - Residential use of commercial unit, **8:78**

### **BUSINESS USE OF DWELLING UNIT**

- Breach of lease and objectionable conduct, **8:74 et seq.**

### **BYLAWS**

- Condominiums, **6:74**
- Cooperatives, **6:65**

### **CABLE TELEVISION**

- Residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:120**

### **CARBON MONOXIDE ALARMS**

- Habitability, **2:90**

### **CARD KEY SYSTEMS**

- Habitability, **2:92**

### **CERTIFICATION-FAILURE DEFENSE**

- See also Occupancy, this index
- Alteration ends nonpayment proceedings exemptions, **12:54**
- Conversion ends nonpayment proceedings exemptions, **12:54**
- Exempt buildings, subsequent conversion/alteration ends exemption, **12:54**
- Multiple Dwelling Law Section 302 penalty provisions
  - holdover proceedings, **12:58**
  - nonpayment proceedings
    - Generally, **12:56 et seq., 12:63**
    - exceptions to rent collection bar, **12:62**
    - tenant knowledge as waiver, **12:60**
- Older buildings exemptions from certificate of occupancy requirement, **12:53**
- Requirements for combined apartments, **12:55**
- Subsequent conversion/alteration ends exemption, **12:54**

### **CHRONIC RENT DELINQUENCY**

- Breach of lease and objectionable conduct evictions, **8:82 et seq.**
- Effect on rent stabilized tenancies, **8:83**

### **CITIZENSHIP**

- Discrimination protection, **3:55**
- Federally subsidized housing program eligibility, **5:13 et seq.**

**CLASS ACTIONS**

- Attorney's fees, **16:58, 16:59**
- Lead paint habitability claims, **2:115**

**CLUTTER CASES**

- Reasonable accommodations, **3:38**

**COHABITANTS, PROCEEDING AGAINST**

- See also Roommates, this index
- Licensee evictions, **8:23**
- Summary evictions, cotenant vs cotenant, **7:89**

**COLLECTIVE BARGAINING BY TENANTS**

- Manufactured home parks
  - Generally, **6:143**
  - retaliation protections, **6:144**
- Nonpayment proceedings, tenant association standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:82**
- Rent Strikes, this index
- Right to organize, **2:124, 2:125**
- Tenants' associations
  - representation by attorney, **4:311**
  - standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:82**

**COMMINGLING OF FUNDS**

- Security deposits, **2:30**

**COMMON CHARGES**

- Condominiums, **6:75**

**COMMUNITY RESIDENCES**

- Mentally ill persons, **6:122**

**COMPARATIVE DAMAGES**

- Liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:129**

**COMPUTER RECORDS**

- Evidence
  - rebutability, **14:44**

**CONDOMINIUMS**

- Generally, **6:71**
- Board of directors liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:89**
- Boards of managers, **6:73**
- Bylaws, **6:74**
- Common charges, **6:75**
- Conversions, rent regulated tenancy evictions, **8:196**
- Deeds, **6:74**

**CONDOMINIUMS—Cont'd**

- Directors liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:89**
- Financial considerations of owners, **6:76**
- Governing schemes, **6:72**
- Habitability, **6:77**
- Holdover proceedings, pet rules defenses, **11:51**
- Initial rent for stabilized tenancies, foreclosed condominiums, **4:109**
- Managers, boards of, **6:73**
- Pet rules defenses, **11:51**
- Regulatory schemes, **6:72**
- Rent regulated tenancy evictions, conversions, **8:196**
- Rent stabilized tenancies
  - foreclosed condominiums, **4:109**
- Statutory schemes, **6:72**

**CONFLICTS BETWEEN LANDLORDS AND TENANTS**

- Generally, **1:1 et seq.**
- See also Residential Landlord-Tenant Relationship, this index
- Essential tasks for the attorney, **1:3**
- Particular issues, **1:2**

**CONSEQUENTIAL DAMAGES**

- Nonpayment proceedings
  - liability for breach of habitability warranty
  - remedy for breach, **12:94**

**CONSOLIDATION**

- Generally, **13:21 et seq.**
- Alternative of joint trials, **13:27**
- Appropriate use of procedure, **13:22**
- Courts favor consolidation where appropriate, **13:22**
- CPLR 602, common questions of law or fact, **19:20**
- Denial of consolidation, **13:23**
- Housing Court Act authority, **13:26**
- Motion practice
  - Generally, **13:21 et seq.**
  - denial of consolidation, **13:23**
  - Housing Court Act authority, **13:26**
  - removal and consolidation in Supreme Court, **13:28**
- Multiple summary eviction proceedings, **13:25**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### **CONSOLIDATION—Cont'd**

- Removal and consolidation in Supreme Court, motion for, **13:28**
- Rent strikes, **19:19 et seq.**

### **CONSTRUCTION DISTURBING TENANTS**

- Habitability defenses, **12:109**

### **CONSTRUCTIVE EVICTION**

- Habitability defenses, **12:139**
- Residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:127**

### **CONTEMPT**

- Generally, **19:79**
- Attorney's fees, **16:61, 19:105**
- Burdens of proof
  - Generally, **19:96 et seq.**
  - civil contempt, **19:97**
  - criminal contempt, **19:98**
- Civil contempt
  - Generally, **19:80**
  - additional civil penalties, **19:84**
  - burdens of proof, **19:97**
  - elements, **19:97**
  - notice requirements, **19:90 et seq.**
  - penalties, **19:81**
- Criminal contempt
  - Generally, **19:82**
  - burdens of proof, **19:98**
  - elements, **19:98**
  - notice requirements, **19:95**
  - penalties, **19:83**
- Defenses, **19:99**
- Elements
  - Generally, **19:96 et seq.**
  - civil contempt, **19:97**
  - criminal contempt, **19:98**
- Imprisonment, order of, **19:102**
- Motion practice within contempt proceeding, **19:100**
- Notice requirements
  - Generally, **19:89**
  - civil contempt, **19:90 et seq.**
  - criminal contempt, **19:95**
- Order of imprisonment, **19:102**
- Penalties
  - civil contempt, **19:81**
  - criminal contempt, **19:83**
- Trial, **19:101**

### **CONTEMPT—Cont'd**

- Who can be held in contempt, **19:85 et seq.**

### **CONTROL OF RENT**

- Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index

### **CONVERSIONS**

- Cooperatives or condominiums, deconverted, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:109**

### **CONVEYANCES**

- Security deposits
  - Generally, **2:32**
  - rent regulation statute requirements, **2:33**

### **COOPERATIVES**

- Generally, **6:58 et seq.**
- Boards of directors, evictions, **6:64**
- By-laws, **6:65**
- Conversions, rent regulated tenancy evictions, **8:196**
- Cooperative corporation, responsibilities of, **6:67 et seq.**
- Disclosures to prospective purchasers, **6:60**
- Evictions
  - Generally, **6:61 et seq.**
  - boards of directors, **6:64**
  - conversions of rent regulated tenancies, **8:196**
  - cooperative corporation eviction of shareholder/proprietary lessee, **6:69**
  - noneviction plans, **6:63**
  - persons protected from eviction prior to repeal of eviction plan option, **6:62**
  - plan option, repeal, persons protected from eviction prior to repeal of, **6:62**
  - plans
    - noneviction plans, **6:63**
    - repeal of eviction plan option for persons protected from eviction prior to, **6:62**
  - rent regulated tenancy conversions, **8:196**
  - shareholder/proprietary lessee, cooperative corporation eviction of, **6:69**
- Exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:72 et seq.**
- Foreclosures
  - cooperative corporation, **20:32**
  - exemptions from rent control and rent stabilization, **4:76**
- Full disclosures to prospective purchasers, **6:60**
- Governing schemes, **6:59**

## COOPERATIVES—Cont'd

- Habitability
  - Generally, **6:68**
  - shareholder liability for breach of, **12:88**
- Holdover proceedings, pet rules defenses, **11:51**
- Initial rent for stabilized tenancies, foreclosed cooperatives or condominiums, **4:109**
- Leases, proprietary, **6:65**
- Liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:88**
- Maintenance, **6:66**
- Nonpayment proceedings
  - liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:88**
  - standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:83**
- Owners, financial considerations of, **6:70**
- Pet rules defenses, holdover proceedings, **11:51**
- Private Housing Finance Law, succession rights in co-op shares bequest, **6:21**
- Proprietary leases, **6:65**
- Prospective purchasers, full disclosures to, **6:60**
- Regulatory scheme governing, **6:59**
- Rent control and rent stabilization
  - conversions, **8:196**
  - exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:72 et seq.**
  - foreclosed cooperatives or condominiums, **4:109**
- Responsibilities of cooperative corporation, **6:67 et seq.**
- Shareholder/proprietary lessee, cooperative corporation eviction of, **6:69**
- Statutory scheme governing, **6:59**
- Succession rights in co-op shares bequest, Private Housing Finance Law, **6:21**
- Summary evictions, cooperative corporations as parties, **7:77**
- Tenant-shareholders standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:83**

## CORPORATIONS

- Cooperative corporation, responsibilities of, **6:67 et seq.**
- Primary residence requirement, **4:47**
- Summary evictions
  - cooperative corporations as parties, **7:77**

## CORPORATIONS—Cont'd

- Summary evictions—Cont'd
  - corporations as parties, **7:68**
  - nonexistent corporation as parties, **7:76**

## COSTS AND FEES

- Authority for award of costs and sanctions, Rule 130-1, **16:68 et seq.**
- HP actions, **19:73**
- Indigents, **16:66**
- Poor persons, **16:66**
- Rule 130-1 authority for award of costs and sanctions, **16:68 et seq.**
- Statutory costs, **16:65**
- Summary eviction subpoenas
  - Generally, **14:35**
  - poor persons' litigation, **14:36**
  - pro se litigation, **14:36**

## COTENANTS

- Summary evictions, cotenant vs cotenant, **7:89**

## COUNTERCLAIMS

- Administrative remedies, courts may consider, **10:86**
- Breach of security claims, nonpayment proceedings, **10:88**
- Conditions dangerous to life, health, safety, nonpayment proceedings, **10:82**
- Courts may consider administrative remedies, **10:86**
- Damages, nonpayment proceedings, **10:89**
- Discretion to entertain or sever
  - Generally, **10:67 et seq.**
  - inextricably intertwined counterclaims, **10:68**
  - related counterclaims, **10:69**
- Equitable, jury trial waiver, **10:36**
- Eviction, **1:30**
- Forum, courts may consider administrative remedies, **10:86**
- Habitability claims
  - holdover proceedings, **10:78**
  - nonpayment proceedings, **10:76 et seq.**
  - waivers of counterclaims
  - Generally, **10:71**
- Habitability defenses, **12:98 et seq.**
- Health, conditions dangerous to, **10:82**
- Holdover proceedings, **10:78**
- Inextricably intertwined counterclaims, **10:68**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### COUNTERCLAIMS—Cont'd

- Jury trial waiver, equitable counterclaims, **10:36**
- Life, conditions dangerous to, **10:82**
- Mandatory counterclaims, **10:68**
- Negligence, **10:87**
- Nonpayment defenses
  - Generally, **10:65 et seq.**
  - See also Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
- Orders to correct, **10:81**
- Overcharge of rent counterclaims, **10:84**
- Plenary action, stay while pursuing counterclaim in, **10:75**
- Related counterclaims not stricken, **10:69**
- Rent overcharge, **10:84**
- Safety, conditions dangerous to, **10:82**
- Scope of claim, **10:80**
- Security breach claims, **10:88**
- Separate HP action as barring, **10:83**
- Settlement of suit affecting, **10:74**
- Statute of limitations, **10:79**
- Stay while pursuing counterclaim in plenary action, **10:75**
- Subject matter jurisdiction, **10:66**
- Summary eviction proceedings, **1:30, 5:101**
- Tort liability, **10:87**
- Waivers of counterclaims
  - habitability, **10:71**
  - lease expirations, regulated housing, **10:72**
  - nonpayment proceedings, **10:70 et seq.**
  - regulated housing lease expirations, **10:72**

### COURTS

- Acts and rules, procedural law for summary proceedings, **1:19**
- Authority of court, summary evictions, **7:37**
- Federal Courts, this index
- Power of court, summary evictions, **7:37**

### CRIMINAL LAW

- Harassing rent regulated tenants, criminal penalties, **4:204**
- Illegal activity as basis for eviction
  - Generally, **8:99 et seq.**
  - See also Summary Eviction, this index
- Self-help evictions
  - Generally, **7:6**
  - misdemeanor offenses, **1:21**

### CROSS CLAIMS

- Nonpayment proceedings, **10:90**

### DAMAGES

- Abandonment of premises, mitigation of damages, **2:138**
- Comparative damages, **12:129**
- Consequential damages, **12:94**
- Counterclaims, **10:89**
- Counterclaims, nonpayment proceedings, **10:89**
- Discrimination claims, **3:66**
- Discrimination remedies, **3:66**
- Emotional distress damages, **12:96**
- Frivolous litigation, punitive damages, **16:80**
- Habitability, this index
- Mitigation of damages, abandonment of premises, **2:138**
- Nonpayment proceedings, **10:89, 12:117**
- Percentage damages, breach of habitability warranty, **12:92**
- Rent overcharge remedies, treble damages, **4:275**
- Self-help evictions, **7:5**
- Subletting, limits on rent charged violations, treble damages, **2:59**
- Subletting rent charge violations, treble damages, **2:59**
- Subletting surcharges violations, treble damages, **2:59**
- Vacate or stay warrants of eviction motions, **17:53**

### DEAF PERSONS

- Interpreters, **14:4**

### DEATH

- Lease termination on death of tenant, **2:137**
- Nonpayment proceedings, petitions, tenant death, **9:44**

### DEEDS

- Condominiums, **6:74**
- Exhibition to tenant, foreclosure proceedings after evictions, **8:37, 8:38**

### DEFAULT

- Article 7A proceedings, **19:43**
- Assignment of counsel for servicemembers, **15:26**

**DEFAULT—Cont'd**

Default judgment must be requested, summary eviction, **15:10**

Demand for rent, nonpayment petition must allege, summary eviction, **15:11**

Excusable defaults, stipulations, **14:65**

Inquests  
summary eviction  
Generally, **15:16**  
fraud prevention, **15:17**

Judgments  
appeals  
Generally, **18:6**  
appeals from denials, motion to vacate, **18:7**  
condition for stay, rent deposit as, motion to vacate, **17:21, 17:22**  
denials, appeals from, motion to vacate, **18:7**  
eviction, **1:34**  
excusable default, motion to vacate, **17:16, 17:17**  
fraud in obtaining default judgment, **17:19**  
lack of personal jurisdiction, motion to vacate, **17:12 et seq.**  
lack of subject matter jurisdiction, motion to vacate, **17:11**  
meritorious defense, motion to vacate, **17:16, 17:18**

motion to vacate  
appeals from denials, **18:7**  
condition for stay, rent deposit as, **17:21, 17:22**  
denials, appeals from, **18:7**  
excusable default, **17:16, 17:17**  
fraud in obtaining default judgment, **17:19**  
lack of personal jurisdiction, **17:12 et seq.**  
lack of subject matter jurisdiction, **17:11**  
meritorious defense, **17:16, 17:18**  
rent deposit as condition for stay, **17:21, 17:22**  
stay, rent deposit as condition, **17:21, 17:22**

order denying vacatur of, appeals, **18:7**

rent deposit as condition for stay, motion to vacate, **17:21, 17:22**

stay, rent deposit as condition, motion to vacate, **17:21, 17:22**

summary evictions, **1:34**

Money judgment limitation, summary eviction, **15:12, 15:13**

**DEFAULT—Cont'd**

Motion to vacate judgment, **17:8 et seq.**

Nonmilitary affidavits for default judgments, summary eviction, **15:19 et seq.**

Nonpayment petition must allege demand for rent, summary eviction, **15:11**

Personal knowledge requirement that judgment be supported by statement of one with, **15:27**

Postcard notice of default in New York City, summary eviction, **15:14, 15:15**

Rent demand, nonpayment petition must allege, summary eviction, **15:11**

Requirement that judgment be supported by statement of one with personal knowledge, **15:27**

Servicemembers, assignment of counsel for, **15:26**

Servicemembers' Civil Relief Act (SCRA), **15:22**

Soldiers' and Sailors' Relief Act, **15:23**

Stay of issuance of eviction warrant upon default, NYC, summary eviction, **15:18**

Stipulations, excusable defaults, **14:65**

Summary eviction  
Generally, **15:8 et seq.**  
default judgments  
Generally, **15:8 et seq.**  
requests, **15:10**  
demand for rent, nonpayment petition must allege, **15:11**

inquests  
Generally, **15:16**  
fraud prevention, **15:17**

issuance of eviction warrant upon default, stay in NYC, **15:18**

limitation on money judgments, **15:12, 15:13**

money judgments limitation, **15:12, 15:13**

nonmilitary affidavits for default judgments, **15:19 et seq.**

nonpayment petition must allege demand for rent, **15:11**

postcard notice of default in New York City, **15:14, 15:15**

rent demand, nonpayment petition must allege, **15:11**

stay of issuance of eviction warrant upon default, NYC, **15:18**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### **DEFAULT—Cont'd**

- Summary eviction—Cont'd
  - two types of default, **15:9**
- Two types of default, **15:9**
- Vacate judgment motions, **17:8 et seq.**

### **DEFENSES**

- Acceptance of rent after service of notice of termination, holdover proceedings, **11:12**
- Acceptance of rent as waiver, holdover proceedings
  - Generally, **11:4 et seq.**
  - what constitutes acceptance, **11:5 et seq.**
- Antidiscrimination defenses
  - Generally, **11:28 et seq.**
  - See also Holdover Proceedings, this index
- Article 7A proceedings, **19:44**
- Cashing of check as acceptance of rent, holdover proceedings, **11:7**
- Contempt, **19:99**
- Failure of Service of Process, this index
- Holdover Proceedings, this index
- Knowledge of breach acceptance of rent with, holdover proceedings, **11:8 et seq.**
- Landlord's waiver of right to proceed, holdover proceedings, **11:3**
- Nonpayment
  - Generally, **10:37 et seq.**
  - See also Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
- Notice of termination, acceptance of rent after service of, **11:12**
- Offer of renewal lease as waiver, holdover proceedings, **11:18**
- Personal jurisdiction, lack of, nonpayment proceedings, **10:37**
- Renewal lease offer as waiver, holdover proceedings, **11:18**
- Retaliatory Eviction, this index
- Waiver
  - Generally, **11:3 et seq.**
  - See also Holdover Proceedings, this index

### **DEPARTMENT OF HOMES AND COMMUNITY RENEWAL (DHCR)**

- Administrative review petition, modification or revocation during pendency of, **4:305**
- Article 7A administrators, authority as to, **19:52**

### **DEPARTMENT OF HOMES AND COMMUNITY RENEWAL (DHCR)**

#### **—Cont'd**

- Counterclaims, nonpayment proceedings, concurrent jurisdiction, **10:85**
- Failure to pay rent stabilization fee during grace period, **12:66**
- Inspection, failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, **4:290**
- Jurisdiction, Article 7A administrators, **4:253**
- Manufactured home parks, DHCR enforcement of Real Property Law Section 233, **6:150**
- Modification during pendency of petitions for administrative review, **4:305**
- Nonpayment proceedings
  - counterclaims, concurrent jurisdiction, **10:85**
  - defenses, DHCR registration failures, **12:64**
- Registration failures, nonpayment proceedings defenses, **12:64**
- Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index
- Revocation during pendency of petitions for administrative review, **4:305**
- Rules of Practice, **4:233**
- Ruling, effect on court judgment when no stay, **4:251**
- Summary eviction, stay of warrant, **15:49**
- Treatment of minor conditions, failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, **4:288**

### **DEPARTMENT OF SOCIAL SERVICES**

- Joinder, **13:17**

### **DISABILITIES**

- Addiction to alcoholism and drug, discrimination protections, **3:34**
- AIDS or HIV, discrimination protections, **3:33**
- Alcoholism addiction, discrimination protections, **3:34**
- Community residences, mentally ill persons, **6:122**
- Construction standards, discrimination protections, **3:35**
- Deaf persons, interpreters, **14:4**
- Defenses in holdover proceedings, discrimination protections, **11:29**
- Definitions, discrimination protections, **3:32**
- Discrimination protections
  - Generally, **3:31 et seq.**
  - addiction to alcoholism and drug, **3:34**

## **DISABILITIES—Cont'd**

### **Discrimination protections—Cont'd**

- AIDS or HIV, **3:33**
- alcoholism addiction, **3:34**
- construction standards, **3:35**
- defenses in holdover proceedings, **11:29**
- definitions, **3:32**
- drug addiction, **3:34**
- government obligations, **3:40**
- mentally disabled tenants safety threats, **3:39**
- reasonable accommodations
  - Generally, **3:36**
  - pets, **3:37**
  - sources of law, **3:32**
- Drug addiction, discrimination protections, **3:34**
- Eviction exempt tenants, rent regulated tenancies, **8:187 et seq.**
- Government obligations, discrimination protections, **3:40**
- Guide dogs, pet rule defenses, **11:34, 11:57**
- HIV/AIDS housing, this index
- Holdover proceedings
  - guide dogs, pet rule defenses, **11:34, 11:57**
  - personal use proceedings defenses, **11:61, 11:62**
- Incompetents, summary evictions, **7:117**
- Interpreters, deaf persons, **14:4**
- Mentally disabled tenants safety threats, **3:39**
- Mentally ill persons, community residences, **6:122**
- Personal use proceedings defenses, **11:61, 11:62**
- Pet rule defenses, guide dogs, **11:34, 11:57**
- Reasonable accommodations
  - Generally, **3:36**
  - clutter cases, **3:38**
  - pets, **3:37**
- Rent regulated tenancies
  - eviction exempt tenants, **8:187 et seq.**
  - succession rights, disabled persons in co-op or condo eviction plan conversions, **4:230**
- Section 202 housing for elderly and handicapped, **5:193**

## **DISABILITY RENT INCREASE EXEMPTION (DRIE) PROGRAM**

Generally, **4:313 et seq.**

## **DISABILITY RENT INCREASE**

### **EXEMPTION (DRIE) PROGRAM**

#### **—Cont'd**

- Annual income limitation, **4:316**
- Calculations, **4:317**
- Covered housing types, **4:314**
- Covered rent increases, **4:319**
- Eligibility, mistake as to, **4:320**
- Eligibility date, **4:318**
- Housing types covered, **4:314**
- Mistake as to eligibility, **4:320**
- Penalties for violation, **4:322**
- Portability of exemption, **4:321**
- Rent increases covered, **4:319**
- Types of housing covered, **4:314**
- Violations, penalties for, **4:322**

## **DISCLOSURES**

- Cooperatives, full disclosures to prospective purchasers, **6:60**
- Leases charges, manufactured home parks, **6:139**
- Social security numbers, residential landlord-tenant relationship occupancy conditions, **2:42**

## **DISCONTINUE PROCEEDINGS**

- Motion practice, **13:31, 13:32**

## **DISCOVERY**

- Generally, **13:46 et seq.**
- Admit notices
  - Generally, **13:48 et seq.**
  - exceptions to right of, **13:50**
  - forms
    - Generally, **13:70 et seq.**
    - documents, **13:71**
    - facts, **13:70**
    - photographs, **13:72**
  - penalty for false denials, **13:51**
  - response to notice, time of, **13:49**
  - service of notice, time of, **13:49**
  - time of service and response to notice, **13:49**
  - what notice may not demand, **13:50**
- Ample need showing, **13:53**
- Bills of Particulars, this index
- Consequences of failure to comply with court-ordered discovery, **13:62**
- Court-ordered discovery, failure to comply with, **13:62**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### **DISCOVERY—Cont'd**

- Documents, form of admit notice, **13:71**
- Enforcement, **13:62**
- Eviction, **1:31**
- Exceptions to rights of discovery
  - Generally, **13:47 et seq.**
  - no discovery as of right, **13:47**
- Facts, form of admit notice, **13:70**
- Failure to comply with court-ordered discovery, **13:62**
- Forms of admit notices
  - Generally, **13:70 et seq.**
  - documents, **13:71**
  - facts, **13:70**
  - photographs, **13:72**
- Freedom of Information Law, this index
- Holdovers vs nonpayments, more freely granted, **13:54 et seq.**
- Housing part actions for repairs, **13:59**
- How ample need for discovery is shown, **13:53**
- Illegal use evictions, **13:56**
- More freely granted, holdovers vs nonpayments, **13:54 et seq.**
- No discovery as of right, **13:47**
- Nonpayment proceedings
  - court may supervise discovery, **13:60**
  - permission to conduct, **13:58**
- Nonpayments vs holdovers, more freely granted, **13:54 et seq.**
- Nonprimary residence cases, **13:55**
- Notice to admit available as of right, **13:48 et seq.**
- Owners use proceedings, **13:57**
- Penalty for false denials after admit notice, **13:51**
- Permission to conduct
  - Generally, **13:52 et seq.**
  - ample need showing, **13:53**
  - holdovers vs nonpayments, **13:54 et seq.**
  - housing part actions for repairs, **13:59**
  - how ample need for discovery is shown, **13:53**
  - illegal use evictions, **13:56**
  - more freely granted, holdovers vs nonpayments, **13:54 et seq.**
  - nonpayment proceedings
    - Generally, **13:58**
    - court may supervise discovery, **13:60**

### **DISCOVERY—Cont'd**

- Permission to conduct—Cont'd
  - nonpayment proceedings—Cont'd
    - holdovers compared, **13:54 et seq.**
    - nonprimary residence cases, **13:55**
    - owner's use proceedings, **13:57**
    - repairs, housing part actions for, **13:59**
    - section 8 housing, **13:61**
- Photographs, form of admit notice, **13:72**
- Repairs, housing part actions for, **13:59**
- Response to admit notice, time of, **13:49**
- Rights
  - admit notice, **13:48**
  - rent control and rent stabilization, improvement based rent increases, **4:169**
- Section 8 housing
  - permission to conduct, **13:61**
- Service of admit notice, time of, **13:49**
- Summary eviction, **13:39**
- Summary eviction, eviction, **1:31**
- Time of service to admit notice, **13:49**

### **DISCRIMINATION**

- Generally, **3:1 et seq.**
- Actual or perceived sexual orientation as protected category, **3:24**
- Addiction to alcoholism and drug, disabled persons protections, **3:34**
- Additional protections in New York City, **3:22**
- AIDS or HIV, **3:33**
- Alcoholism addiction, **3:34**
- Alienage as protected category, **3:55**
- Americans With Disabilities Act defenses in holdover proceedings, **11:31**
- Antidiscrimination statutes, defenses based on
  - Generally, **11:28 et seq.**
  - See also Holdover Proceedings, this index
- Children, manufactured home parks, **6:155**
- Citizenship as protected category, **3:55**
- Constitutional protection, **3:5, 3:6**
- Creative approach regarding tenant's conduct, defenses in holdover proceedings, **11:45**
- Damages remedy, **3:66**
- Dangerous conduct, defenses in holdover proceedings, **11:44**
- Defenses in holdover proceedings
  - Americans With Disabilities Act, **11:31**
  - creative approach regarding tenant's conduct, **11:45**

## DISCRIMINATION—Cont'd

Defenses in holdover proceedings—Cont'd  
 dangerous conduct, **11:44**  
 disabilities, **11:29**  
 disabilities affecting behavior or living conditions, **11:41**  
 Fair Housing Amendments Act, **11:33**  
 guide dog statutes, **11:34, 11:57**  
 landlord's response to defense, **11:40**  
 reasonable accommodations, **11:42, 11:43**  
 Rehabilitation Act of 1973, **11:32**  
 relief available to tenant, **11:39**  
 statutory authority, **11:30**  
 Disability Rent Increase Exemption Program, this index  
 Disabled persons protections  
     Generally, **3:31**  
     See also Disabilities, this index  
 Domestic violence victims of  
     Generally, **3:29**  
     lease termination rights, **3:30**  
 Drug addiction, disabled persons protections, **3:34**  
 Eviction proceedings, stay of, **3:2**  
 Familial status protection, **3:41 et seq.**  
 Federal Fair Housing Act, manufactured home parks, **6:157**  
 Gender as protected category, **3:25**  
 Government obligations, disabled persons protections, **3:40**  
 Guide dog statutes, defenses in holdover proceedings, **11:34, 11:57**  
 Holdover defenses based on antidiscrimination statutes  
     Generally, **11:28 et seq.**  
     See also Holdover Proceedings, this index  
 Income source discrimination  
     income as protected category, **3:53**  
     Section 8 programs, **5:129, 5:130**  
 Landlord's response to defenses in holdover proceedings, **11:40**  
 Manufactured home parks  
     Generally, **6:153 et seq.**  
     See also Manufactured Home Parks, this index  
 Marital status as protected category, **3:52**  
 Mentally disabled tenants safety threats, **3:39**  
 New York City, additional protections in, **3:22**

## DISCRIMINATION—Cont'd

New York State law remedies, **3:62**  
 Partnership status, as protected category, **3:52**  
 Pets, reasonable accommodations, **3:37**  
 Protected categories  
     Generally, **3:21 et seq.**  
     actual or perceived sexual orientation, **3:24**  
     additional protections in New York City, **3:22**  
     alienage, **3:55**  
     citizenship, **3:55**  
     domestic violence victims of, **3:29, 3:30**  
     familial status protection, **3:41 et seq.**  
     gender, **3:25**  
     income source, **3:53**  
     manufactured home parks, **6:154, 6:155**  
     marital status, **3:52**  
     partnership status, **3:52**  
     race, **3:23**  
     religion, **3:54**  
     sexual harassment, **3:26 et seq.**  
     sexual orientation, actual or perceived, **3:24**  
     source of income, **3:53**  
     victims of domestic violence, **3:29**  
 Race, **3:23**  
 Reasonable accommodations  
     defenses in holdover proceedings, **11:42, 11:43**  
     disabled persons protections, **3:36**  
     pets, **3:37**  
 Rehabilitation Act of 1973, **11:32**  
 Relief available to tenant, **11:39**  
 Religion as protected category, **3:54**  
 Remedies  
     Generally, **3:59 et seq.**  
     damages, **3:66**  
     federal law, **3:60, 3:61**  
     New York City law, **3:64, 3:65**  
     New York State law, **3:62**  
 Safety threats, mentally disabled tenants, **3:39**  
 Section 8 programs, discrimination against tenants based on source of income, **5:129, 5:130**  
 Sexual harassment protection, **3:26 et seq.**  
 Sexual orientation, actual or perceived as protected category, **3:24**  
 Source of income  
     as protected category, **3:53**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### **DISCRIMINATION—Cont'd**

- Source of income—Cont'd
  - discrimination against tenants, Section 8 programs, **5:129, 5:130**
- Sources of protection
  - Generally, **3:3 et seq., 3:4**
  - Age Discrimination Act of 1975, **3:13**
  - Americans With Disabilities Act, **3:11**
  - Civil Rights Act of 1866, **3:9**
  - constitutional, **3:5, 3:6**
  - disability law, **3:32**
  - federal statutes, **3:7**
  - General Obligations Law, **3:19**
  - New York City Human Rights Law, **3:20**
  - New York State Civil Rights Law, **3:16**
  - New York State Human Rights Law, **3:15**
  - New York State statutes, **3:14 et seq.**
  - Real Property Law Section 236, **3:17**
  - Real Property Law Section 237, **3:18**
  - Rehabilitation Act of 1973, **3:12**
  - Title VIII of Civil Rights Act of 1968, **3:8**
  - Title VI of the Civil Rights Act of 1964, **3:10**
- Statute of limitations
  - federal law, **3:61**
  - New York State law, **3:63**
- Statutory authority, defenses in holdover proceedings, **11:30**
- Stay of eviction proceedings, **3:2**
- Victims of domestic violence as protected category, **3:29**
- Voucher information discrimination against tenants
  - Section 8 program, **5:129, 5:130**

### **DISMISSAL**

- Effect of dismissal on termination notice, **8:259**
- Failure of service of process, **10:41**
- Failure to prosecute, **13:7**
- Motion practice
  - Generally, **13:3 et seq.**
  - dismissal with or without prejudice, **13:6**
  - failure to prosecute, **13:7**
  - time to answer when motion to dismiss is denied, **13:5**
  - when grounds for dismissal must be raised, **13:4**

### **DISMISSAL—Cont'd**

- Termination notice, effect of dismissal on, **8:259**
- Time to answer when motion to dismiss is denied, **13:5**
- When grounds for dismissal must be raised, **13:4**
- With or without prejudice, **13:6**

### **DOMESTIC VIOLENCE**

- Discrimination protections for victims, **3:29, 3:30**
- Lease termination provisions for victims of, **2:135, 3:30**

### **DRUG ACTIVITY**

- Addiction, disabilities discrimination protections, **3:34**
- Eviction, illegal activity
  - Generally, **8:113**
  - proof of presence of drugs, **8:142**
  - trade or manufacture of drugs, **8:128**
- Federally subsidized housing programs, **5:48**

### **DUE PROCESS**

- Federally subsidized housing programs, **5:1**
- Housing programs, federally subsidized, **5:1**
- Interpreters, **14:5**
- Party designations in summary evictions, **7:116**
- Subsidized housing programs, federally, **5:1**
- Substantial impact on rights, federal programs, **5:1**
- Summary evictions, party designations, **7:116**

### **EJECTMENT**

- Generally, **7:2**
- See also Summary Eviction, this index
- Registration-related defense, **12:51**
- RPAPL 753(4) Supreme Court ejectment actions, **8:61 et seq.**

### **ELDERLY PERSONS**

- Senior Citizens, this index

### **ELECTRICITY**

- Common areas, habitability, **2:82**
- Utilities, this index

### **ELEVATOR MIRRORS**

- Habitability, **2:87**

**EMERGENCY REPAIR PROGRAM (ERP)**

Generally, **19:76 et seq.**

Housing Part Actions, this index

**EMERGENCY TENANT PROTECTION ACT (EBTA)**

Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index

**EMOTIONAL DISTRESS DAMAGES**

Breach of habitability warranty, **12:96**

**ESTATES**

Parties, summary evictions

Generally, **7:93**

Surrogate's Court role, **7:94**

**ESTOPPEL, TENANCY BY**

Residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:12**

**EVICITION**

See also Summary Eviction, this index

Access refusal as grounds for eviction

breach of lease and objectionable conduct,  
**8:87**

rent regulated tenancies, **8:179, 8:180**

Alteration, substantial, rent regulated tenancies,  
**8:207 et seq.**

Appliances, installation without consent, **8:66 et seq.**

Application stays obligation to renew, rent stabilized tenancies, **8:149**

Attornment, foreclosure, proceedings after, **8:39**

Authorization to evict, rent regulated tenancies,  
**4:254**

Bankruptcy, **8:51**

Breach of lease and objectionable conduct

Generally, **8:54 et seq.**

access to make repairs, refusal to provide,  
**8:87**

annoyances, **8:94**

appliances, installation without consent,  
**8:66 et seq.**

chronic rent delinquency, **8:82 et seq.**

collection of surcharge is waiver, **8:67**

commercial unit, residential use of, **8:78**

commission of waste, **8:79, 8:80**

consent, installation of satellite dishes and television antennae without, **8:69**

consent, installment of appliances without,  
**8:66 et seq.**

**EVICITION—Cont'd**

Breach of lease and objectionable conduct

—Cont'd

continuous conduct, **8:92**

Cure of breach, below

danger, imminence of, **8:95**

dangerous conduct, **8:92**

disabilities causing, **8:90**

disabilities causing objectionable conduct,  
**8:90**

duplicate key, refusal to supply, **8:86**

eccentric behavior, **8:93**

family day care business operation, **8:76, 8:77**

frequent conduct, **8:92**

hoarding, **8:97**

imminence of danger, **8:95**

installation of appliances without consent,  
**8:66 et seq.**

installation of satellite dishes and television antennae without consent, **8:69**

landlord's collection of surcharge is waiver,  
**8:67**

musical instrument use, **8:96**

nature of objectionable conduct, **8:91**

nuisance, **8:89 et seq.**

objectionable conduct, or nuisance

Generally, **8:89 et seq.**

nature of objectionable conduct, **8:91**

overcrowding after agency finding, **8:81**

pet rule violations, **8:71 et seq.**

recurring conduct, **8:92**

refusal to provide access to make repairs,  
**8:87**

refusal to supply duplicate key, **8:86**

rent delinquency, chronic, **8:82 et seq.**

repairs, refusal to provide access to make,  
**8:87**

residential use of commercial unit, **8:78**

rights protected if lease is silent, **8:68**

satellite dish antennae installation without consent, **8:69**

silent lease, rights protected by, **8:68**

smoking in apartment, **8:98**

surcharge collection of surcharge as waiver,  
**8:67**

television antennae installation without consent, **8:69**

unauthorized alterations, **8:79**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### **EVICTIION—Cont'd**

- Breach of lease and objectionable conduct
  - Cont'd
  - unauthorized occupants, **8:88**
  - waiver, collection of surcharge as, **8:67**
  - waste, **8:79, 8:80**
- Business use as separate basis for, rent stabilization, **4:45**
- Business use of dwelling unit, **8:74 et seq.**
- Certificate of occupancy prerequisite to personal use eviction, Loft Law, **6:116**
- Certificates of eviction, rent regulated tenancies, **4:254, 8:147**
- Chronic rent delinquency, **8:82 et seq.**
- Civil forfeiture as basis for, **8:100 et seq.**
- Co-habitants, proceeding against, **8:23**
- Collection of surcharge is waiver, **8:67**
- Commencing proceeding, **1:27**
- Commercial unit, residential use of, **8:78**
- Commission of waste, **8:79, 8:80**
- Concurrent nonpayment and drug holdover proceedings, **8:143**
- Conditional limitations and conditions subsequent, expiration or termination of lease, **8:47**
- Consolidation of multiple summary eviction proceedings, **13:25**
- Constructive Eviction, this index
- Continuous objectionable conduct, **8:92**
- Control tenancies, certificate of eviction, **8:147**
- Co-op and condo conversions, rent regulated tenancies, **8:196**
- Cooperative corporation eviction of shareholder/proprietary lessee, **6:69**
- Cooperatives
  - Generally, **6:61 et seq.**
  - See also Cooperatives, this index
- Course of typical summary eviction proceeding, **1:25**
- Court of competent jurisdiction, **8:199**
- Court process, eviction protection without, adult care facilities
  - Generally, **6:124**
  - jury trial rights, **6:129**
- Criminal prosecution possibility, illegal activity as basis for, **8:137**
- Cure of breach
  - Generally, **8:55 et seq.**

### **EVICTIION—Cont'd**

- Cure of breach—Cont'd
  - moving out of objectionable household member, **8:60**
  - nuisance proceeding, **8:59**
  - NYC, statutory postjudgment opportunity to cure, **8:58**
  - objectionable household member moving out, **8:60**
  - opportunity to cure, **8:55 et seq.**
  - RPAPL 753(4) Supreme Court ejectment actions, **8:61 et seq.**
  - specific types of violations, **8:65**
  - statutory postjudgment opportunity to cure
    - Generally, **8:57**
    - NYC, **8:58**
  - ten-day pre-proceeding opportunity to cure, **8:56**
  - types of violations, **8:65**
  - violations, specific types of, **8:65**
- Danger, imminence of, **8:95**
- Dangerous conduct, **8:92**
- Deed, exhibition to tenant after foreclosure, **8:37, 8:38**
- Default judgments, summary evictions, **1:34**
- Definition of tenant, **8:41**
- Developing law on wholly private evictions, unregulated/unsubsidized private housing, **8:44**
- Disabilities causing objectionable conduct, **8:90**
- Disabled persons exemptions, rent regulated tenancies, **8:187 et seq.**
- Discovery
  - illegal use evictions, **13:56**
  - summary evictions, **1:31**
- Discrimination, stay of eviction, **3:2**
- Drug activity
  - Generally, **8:113**
  - holdover proceedings and concurrent nonpayment, **8:143**
  - trade or manufacture of drugs, **8:128**
- Duplicate key, refusal to supply, **8:86**
- Evidence, illegal activity as basis for, **8:138 et seq.**
- Exclusionary rule, illegal activity as basis for, **8:140, 8:141**
- Exempt tenants, rent regulated tenancies, **8:187 et seq.**

## EVICTIION—Cont'd

- Expenses of moving and relocation expenses, stabilized tenancies, **8:151**
- Expiration or termination of lease
  - bankruptcy, **8:51**
  - conditional limitations and conditions subsequent, **8:47**
  - conditions subsequent, **8:47**
  - illegal use, **8:52**
  - limitations, conditional, **8:47**
  - nonpayment of rent, **8:49**
  - nonpayment of taxes, **8:50**
  - objectionable tenant, **8:46**
  - reason for eviction not required, **8:43**
  - removal of smoke detectors, **8:53**
  - rent, nonpayment of, **8:49**
  - rent regulated housing, **8:48**
  - smoke detector removals of, **8:53**
  - subsequent conditions, **8:47**
  - taxes, nonpayment of, **8:50**
  - unregulated/unsubsidized private housing, **8:43**
- Factual issues, Loft Law, **6:114**
- Family day care business operation, **8:76, 8:77**
- Federally subsidized housing, illegal activity as basis for, **8:119 et seq.**
- Federal rent subsidy effect on right to evict, **20:20**
- Foreclosure, proceedings after
  - Generally, **8:32 et seq.**
  - attornment effect of, **8:39**
  - deed, exhibition to tenant, **8:37, 8:38**
  - effect of attornment, **8:39**
  - effect of federal rent subsidy effect on right to evict, **20:20**
  - eviction under writ of assistance, **20:15**
  - notice, service of, **8:36**
  - notice to quit, **8:35**
  - parties, **8:33**
  - receivers, eviction proceedings by, **20:26**
  - service of notice, **8:36**
  - tenant, exhibition of deed to, **8:37, 8:38**
  - tenants protected, **8:34**
  - who may maintain proceeding, **8:33**
- Forum, summary evictions, **1:39**
- Frequent objectionable conduct, **8:92**
- Grounds for eviction
  - access refusal, **8:179, 8:180**

## EVICTIION—Cont'd

- Grounds for eviction—Cont'd
  - alteration, substantial, **8:207 et seq.**
  - hotel tenant's room, rehabilitation of, **8:181 et seq.**
  - illegal occupancy, **8:157 et seq.**
  - illegal subletting, **8:164 et seq.**
  - illusory prime tenant cases, **8:168, 8:169**
  - nonprimary residences, **8:198 et seq.**
  - not-for-profit institution, recovery of premises for use by, **8:172 et seq.**
  - overcharging roommates, **8:170, 8:171**
  - overcharging subletting tenant, **8:166**
  - owner's use, recovery of premises for, **8:176 et seq., 8:184 et seq.**
  - recovery of premises for owner's use, **8:176 et seq., 8:184 et seq.**
  - recovery of premises for use by not-for-profit institution, **8:172 et seq.**
  - refusal of access, **8:179, 8:180**
  - refusal to renew stabilized lease, **8:160 et seq.**
  - rehabilitation of hotel tenant's room, **8:181 et seq.**
  - remodeling, substantial, **8:207 et seq.**
  - rental market, withdrawal of units from, **8:216 et seq.**
  - rent regulated tenancies, **8:155 et seq.**
  - roommate overcharging, **8:170, 8:171**
  - stabilized lease, refusal to renew, **8:160 et seq.**
  - subletting, illegal, **8:164 et seq.**
  - subletting, overcharging, **8:166**
  - substantial alteration or remodeling, **8:207 et seq.**
  - withdrawal of units from rental market, **8:216 et seq.**
- Harassment, rent regulated tenancies, **8:156**
- Hoarding, **8:97**
- Holdover proceedings distinguished, **1:23**
- Homeless Shelters, this index
- Hotel tenant's room, rehabilitation of, **8:181 et seq.**
- Illegal activity as basis for
  - 1989 HUD notice, **8:120**
  - Generally, **8:99 et seq.**
  - allegation requirements under RPAPL, **8:126 et seq.**
  - civil forfeiture, **8:100 et seq.**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### EVICTIION—Cont'd

- Illegal activity as basis for—Cont'd
  - concurrent nonpayment and drug holdover proceedings, **8:143**
  - conflict with Escalera, **8:122**
  - criminal prosecution possibility, **8:137**
  - double jeopardy claims, **8:106**
  - drug activity
    - Generally, **8:113**
    - trade or manufacture of drugs, **8:128**
  - drug holdover proceedings and concurrent nonpayment, **8:143**
  - Escalera conflict, **8:122**
  - evidence, **8:138 et seq.**
  - exclusionary rule, **8:140, 8:141**
  - federally subsidized housing, **8:119 et seq.**
  - law enforcement, eviction by, **8:112 et seq.**
  - neighbors, eviction by, **8:112 et seq.**
  - notices, **8:108 et seq.**
  - Nuisance Abatement Law, **8:118**
  - possibility of criminal prosecution, **8:137**
  - proof of presence of drugs, **8:142**
  - proof requirements under RPAPL, **8:126 et seq.**
  - Real Property Law, **8:104**
  - rent regulated tenants, **8:123 et seq.**
  - RPAPL, **8:105**
  - RPAPL Section 711(5), **8:111**
  - RPAPL Section 715
    - Generally, **8:121**
    - eviction by law enforcement and neighbors, **8:112 et seq.**
    - search and seizure, **8:138 et seq.**
    - self-incrimination privilege, **8:107**
    - special practice considerations, **8:136**
  - Illegal occupancy, rent regulated tenancies, **8:157 et seq.**
  - Illegal subletting, **8:164 et seq.**
  - Illegal use
    - expiration or termination of lease, **8:52**
    - permission to conduct discovery, **13:56**
  - Illusory prime tenant cases, **8:168, 8:169**
  - Installation of appliances without consent, **8:66 et seq.**
  - Judgments, summary evictions, **1:33**
  - Jury trial rights, adult care facilities, **6:129**
  - Landlord's collection of surcharge as waiver of objectionable conduct, **8:67**

### EVICTIION—Cont'd

- Landlord-tenant relationship existing, **8:40 et seq.**
- Landlord-tenant relationship not existing, **8:8 et seq.**
- Law enforcement, eviction by, **8:112 et seq.**
- Leases
  - Cure of breach, below
  - Expiration or termination of lease, above
- Licensees
  - Generally, **8:16 et seq., 8:20 et seq.**
  - co-habitants, proceeding against, **8:23**
  - household members remaining, proceedings against
    - Generally, **8:20 et seq.**
    - spouse protections, **8:21**
  - notice to quit
    - Generally, **8:18**
    - service, **8:19**
    - superintendent/employee proceedings, **8:25**
  - parties, **8:17**
  - proceeding against co-habitant, **8:23**
  - remaining household members, proceedings against
    - Generally, **8:20 et seq.**
    - spouse protections, **8:21**
  - service of notice to quit, **8:19**
  - spouse protections, **8:21**
  - spouse's rights, **8:21**
  - superintendent/employee proceedings, **8:24 et seq.**
  - who may maintain, **8:17**
- Limitations, conditional, expiration or termination of lease, **8:47**
- Lofts
  - Generally, **6:111 et seq.**
  - See also Loft Law, this index
- Long-term resident exemptions, rent regulated tenancies, **8:187 et seq.**
- Mortgagee in possession, no eviction by, **20:22**
- Moving expenses, rent regulated tenancies, **8:151**
- Moving out of objectionable household member, cure of breach, **8:60**
- Musical instrument use, **8:96**
- Nature of objectionable conduct, **8:91**
- Neighbors, eviction by, illegal activity as basis for, **8:112 et seq.**

## EVICTIION—Cont'd

- Noneviction plans, cooperatives, **6:63**
- Nonpayment of rent, **8:49**
- Nonpayment of taxes, **8:50**
- Nonpayment proceedings distinguished, **1:23**
- Nonprimary residences, **8:198 et seq.**
- Not-for-profit institution, recovery of premises for use by, **8:172 et seq.**
- Notice to quit
  - foreclosure, proceedings after, **8:35, 8:36**
  - illegal activity, **8:108 et seq.**
  - licensees
    - Generally, **8:18**
    - service, **8:19**
    - superintendent/employee proceedings, **8:25**
  - Loft Law, **6:115**
  - squatters, **8:11**
  - summary evictions, **1:37**
- Nuisance Abatement Law, illegal activity as basis for, **8:118**
- Nuisance proceeding, cure of breach, **8:59**
- Objectionable conduct, **8:54 et seq.**
- Objectionable conduct, or nuisance
  - Generally, **8:89 et seq.**
  - disabilities causing, **8:90**
  - nature of objectionable conduct, **8:91**
- Objectionable household member moving out, cure of breach, **8:60**
- Objectionable tenant, **8:46**
- Obligation to renew rent regulated tenancies, **8:149**
- Occupancy agreement relevancy, squatters, **8:15**
- Occupancy certificate as prerequisite to personal use eviction, Loft Law, **6:116**
- Overcharging roommates, **8:170, 8:171**
- Overcharging subletting tenant, **8:166**
- Overcrowding after agency finding, **8:81**
- Owner's use, recovery of premises for, **8:176 et seq., 8:184 et seq.**
- Partial actual eviction habitability defense, nonpayment proceedings, **12:140**
- Parties
  - foreclosure, proceedings after, **8:33**
  - licensees, **8:17**
  - squatters, **8:10**

## EVICTIION—Cont'd

- Permission issues, squatters
  - Generally, **8:13**
  - revoked permission, **8:14**
- Permission not to renew, **8:148 et seq.**
- Permission to conduct discovery, illegal use evictions, **13:56**
- Personal use eviction, occupancy certificate as prerequisite to, Loft Law, **6:116**
- Persons protected from eviction prior to repeal of eviction plan option, cooperatives, **6:62**
- Petitioner, specific showings required of, Loft Law
  - Generally, **6:112**
  - implications if showing not made, **6:113**
- Pet rule violations, **8:71 et seq.**
- Plan of cooperative option, repeal, persons protected from eviction prior to repeal of, **6:62**
- Possibility of criminal prosecution, **8:137**
- Predicate Notices, this index
- Private evictions, developing law on, unregulated/unsubsidized private housing, **8:44**
- Private Housing Finance Law
  - city supervised, **6:12**
  - eviction grounds, **6:10**
  - Mitchell-Lama housing, **6:11 et seq.**
  - state supervised, **6:11**
- Proceeding against co-habitant licensees, **8:23**
- Proceedings against any remaining household members, licensees
  - Generally, **8:20 et seq.**
  - spouse protections, **8:21**
- Proof of presence of drugs, illegal activity as basis for, **8:142**
- Proof requirements under RPAPL, illegal activity as basis for, **8:126 et seq.**
- Reason for eviction not required upon lease expiration, unregulated/unsubsidized private housing, **8:43**
- Receivers in foreclosure, eviction proceedings by, **20:26**
- Recovery of premises for owner's use, **8:176 et seq., 8:184 et seq.**
- Recovery of premises for use by not-for-profit institution, **8:172 et seq.**
- Recurring objectionable conduct, **8:92**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### EVICTIION—Cont'd

- Refusal of access
  - rent regulated tenancies, **8:179, 8:180**
  - repairs, **8:87**
- Refusal to renew stabilized lease, **8:160 et seq.**
- Refusal to supply duplicate key, **8:86**
- Regulatory authority, rent regulated tenancies, **8:145**
- Rehabilitation of hotel tenant's room, **8:181 et seq.**
- Relevancy of occupancy agreement, squatters, **8:15**
- Relocation expenses, rent regulated tenancies, **8:151**
- Remaining household members, proceedings against, licensee evictions
  - Generally, **8:20 et seq.**
  - spouse protections, **8:21**
- Remodeling, substantial, **8:207 et seq.**
- Removal of smoke detectors, **8:53**
- Renewal permission not granted, **8:148 et seq.**
- Rental market, withdrawal of units from, **8:216 et seq.**
- Rent delinquency, chronic, **8:82 et seq.**
- Rent nonpayment of, **8:49**
- Rent regulated tenancies
  - Generally, **8:144 et seq.**
  - access refusal, **8:179, 8:180**
  - alteration, substantial, **8:207 et seq.**
  - application stays obligation to renew, **8:149**
  - certificate of eviction, control tenancies, **8:147**
  - certificates of eviction/authorization to evict, **4:254**
  - control tenancies, certificate of eviction, **8:147**
  - co-op and condo conversions, **8:196**
  - disabled persons exemptions, **8:187 et seq.**
  - exempt tenants, **8:187 et seq.**
  - expiration or termination of lease, **8:48**
  - grounds for eviction
    - Generally, **8:155 et seq.**
    - access refusal, **8:179, 8:180**
    - alteration, substantial, **8:207 et seq.**
    - harassment, **8:156**
    - hotel tenant's room, rehabilitation of, **8:181 et seq.**
    - illegal occupancy, **8:157 et seq.**

### EVICTIION—Cont'd

- Rent regulated tenancies—Cont'd
  - grounds for eviction—Cont'd
    - illegal subletting, **8:164 et seq.**
    - illusory prime tenant cases, **8:168, 8:169**
    - nonprimary residences, **8:198 et seq.**
    - not-for-profit institution, recovery of premises for use by, **8:172 et seq.**
    - overcharging roommates, **8:170, 8:171**
    - overcharging subletting tenant, **8:166**
    - owner's use, recovery of premises for, **8:176 et seq., 8:184 et seq.**
    - recovery of premises for owner's use, **8:176 et seq., 8:184 et seq.**
    - recovery of premises for use by not-for-profit institution, **8:172 et seq.**
    - refusal of access, **8:179, 8:180**
    - refusal to renew stabilized lease, **8:160 et seq.**
    - rehabilitation of hotel tenant's room, **8:181 et seq.**
    - remodeling, substantial, **8:207 et seq.**
    - rental market, withdrawal of units from, **8:216 et seq.**
    - roommate overcharging, **8:170, 8:171**
    - stabilized lease, refusal to renew, **8:160 et seq.**
    - subletting, illegal, **8:164 et seq.**
    - subletting, overcharging, **8:166**
    - substantial alteration or remodeling, **8:207 et seq.**
    - withdrawal of units from rental market, **8:216 et seq.**
- harassment, **8:156**
- hotel tenant's room, rehabilitation of, **8:181 et seq.**
- illegal activity, **8:123 et seq.**
- illegal occupancy, **8:157 et seq.**
- illegal subletting, **8:164 et seq.**
- illusory prime tenant cases, **8:168, 8:169**
- long-term resident exemptions, **8:187 et seq.**
- moving expenses, **8:151**
- nonprimary residences, **8:198 et seq.**
- not-for-profit institution, recovery of premises for use by, **8:172 et seq.**
- obligation to renew, application stays, **8:149**
- overcharging roommates, **8:170, 8:171**
- overcharging subletting tenant, **8:166**

## EVICTIION—Cont'd

### Rent regulated tenancies—Cont'd

- owner's use, recovery of premises for, **8:176 et seq., 8:184 et seq.**
  - permission not to renew, **8:148 et seq.**
  - recovery of premises for owner's use, **8:176 et seq., 8:184 et seq.**
  - recovery of premises for use by not-for-profit institution, **8:172 et seq.**
  - refusal of access, **8:179, 8:180**
  - refusal to renew stabilized lease, **8:160 et seq.**
  - regulatory authority, **8:145**
  - rehabilitation of hotel tenant's room, **8:181 et seq.**
  - relocation expenses, **8:151**
  - remodeling, substantial, **8:207 et seq.**
  - renewal permission not granted, **8:148 et seq.**
  - rental market, withdrawal of units from, **8:216 et seq.**
  - roommate overcharging, **8:170, 8:171**
  - seniors exemptions, **8:187 et seq.**
  - stabilized lease, refusal to renew, **8:160 et seq.**
  - Stabilized tenancies, below statutory authority, **8:145**
  - subletting
    - illegal, **8:164 et seq.**
    - overcharging, **8:166**
  - substantial alteration or remodeling, **8:207 et seq.**
  - venue, **8:146**
  - withdrawal of units from rental market, **8:216 et seq.**
- Repairs, refusal to provide access to make, **8:87**
- Repeal of eviction plan option, cooperatives, persons protected from eviction prior to, **6:62**
- Residential landlord-tenant relationship, constructive eviction, **2:127**
- Residential use of commercial unit, **8:78**
- Responsive pleadings, summary evictions, **1:28**
- Retaliatory Eviction, this index
- Revoked permission, squatters, **8:14**
- Rights protected if lease is silent, **8:68**
- Roommate overcharging, **8:170, 8:171**

## EVICTIION—Cont'd

- RPAPL, illegal activity as basis for, **8:105**
- RPAPL 753(4) Supreme Court ejectment actions, **8:61 et seq.**
- RPAPL Section 711(5), illegal activity as basis for, **8:111**
- RPAPL Section 715
  - eviction by law enforcement and neighbors, **8:112 et seq.**
  - illegal activity as basis for, **8:112 et seq., 8:121**
- Search and seizure, illegal activity, **8:138 et seq.**
- Section 8 tenancy terminations. See Section 8 Programs, this index
- Self-help era
  - Generally, **7:4**
  - See also Self-Help Eviction, this index
- Self-incrimination privilege, illegal activity, **8:107**
- Seniors exemptions, rent regulated tenancies, **8:187 et seq.**
- Service of notice
  - licensees, **8:19**
  - squatters, **8:12**
- Settlements, summary evictions, **1:33**
- Shareholder/proprietary lessee, cooperative corporation eviction of, **6:69**
- Show cause orders, summary evictions, **1:38**
- Silent lease, rights protected by, **8:68**
- Smoke detector removals, **8:53**
- Smoking in apartment, **8:98**
- Special practice considerations, **8:136**
- Specific grounds, manufactured home parks, **6:151**
- Specific showings required, Loft Law, **6:112, 6:113**
- Specific types of violations, cure of breach, **8:65**
- Spouse's rights, licensees, **8:21**
- Squatters
  - Generally, **8:9**
  - notice to quit necessary, **8:11**
  - occupancy agreement relevancy, **8:15**
  - parties, **8:10**
  - permission issues
    - Generally, **8:13**
    - revoked permission, **8:14**
  - relevancy of occupancy agreement, **8:15**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### **EVICITION—Cont'd**

#### **Squatters—Cont'd**

- revoked permission, **8:14**
- self-help evictions, **7:14**
- service of notice, **8:12**

#### **Stabilized tenancies**

- application stays obligation to renew, **8:149**
- expenses of moving and relocation expenses, **8:151**
- lease, refusal to renew, **8:160 et seq.**
- moving expenses, **8:151**
- obligation to renew application stays, **8:149**
- permission not to renew, **8:148 et seq.**
- refusal to renew lease, **8:160 et seq.**
- relocation expenses, **8:151**
- renewal permission not granted, **8:148 et seq.**

#### **State-and city-supervised housing, eviction grounds, 6:10**

#### **State and local rent stabilization coverage, eviction, business use as separate basis for, 4:45**

#### **Statutory authority, rent regulated tenancies, 8:145**

#### **Statutory postjudgment opportunity to cure breach, 8:57**

#### **Stay of, discrimination, 3:2**

#### **Stays of warrants, adult care facilities, 6:130**

#### **Stipulations, summary evictions, 1:35**

#### **Subletting, illegal, 8:164 et seq.**

#### **Subletting, overcharging, 8:166**

#### **Subsequent conditions, expiration or termination of lease, 8:47**

#### **Substantial alteration or remodeling, 8:207 et seq.**

#### **Superintendent/employee proceedings, licensees, 8:24 et seq.**

#### **Supreme Court ejectment actions, cure of breach, 8:61 et seq.**

#### **Surcharge collection as waiver, breach of lease and objectionable conduct, 8:67**

#### **Taxes, nonpayment of, 8:50**

#### **Tenant, exhibition of deed to after foreclosure, 8:37, 8:38**

#### **Tenant evictions**

- Generally, **8:40 et seq.**
- definition of tenant, **8:41**

#### **Tenants protected after foreclosure, 8:34**

### **EVICITION—Cont'd**

#### **Termination of lease. Expiration or termination of lease, above**

#### **Time to answer petition, 1:29**

#### **Trial, 1:32**

#### **Types of violations, cure of breach, 8:65**

#### **Unauthorized alterations, 8:79**

#### **Unauthorized occupants, 8:88**

#### **Unregulated/unsubsidized private housing**

##### **Generally, 8:42**

##### **developing law on wholly private evictions, 8:44**

##### **lease expiration, reason for eviction not required upon, 8:43**

##### **private evictions, developing law on, 8:44**

##### **reason for eviction not required upon lease expiration, 8:43**

#### **Vacate or Stay Warrants of Eviction Motions, this index**

#### **Venue, rent regulated tenancies, 8:146**

#### **Violations, specific types of, cure of breach, 8:65**

#### **Waiver, collection of surcharge as, 8:67**

#### **Warrants of eviction, 1:36**

#### **Waste, 8:79, 8:80**

#### **Withdrawal of units from rental market, 8:216 et seq.**

#### **Wrongful eviction, vacate or stay warrants of eviction motions, 17:45**

### **EVIDENCE**

#### **computer records**

##### **rebutability, 14:44**

#### **HDP computer records**

##### **Generally, 14:43**

#### **Illegal activity as basis for eviction, 8:138 et seq.**

#### **Parol evidence rule, leases, 2:9**

#### **Proof of payment evidence, summary eviction, 14:45, 14:46**

#### **Rent control succession rights**

##### **evidence of family status, 4:216**

##### **evidence of sexual relationship, 4:213**

#### **Summary Eviction, this index**

#### **Weather conditions evidence, 14:47**

### **FAILURE OF SERVICE OF PROCESS**

#### **Generally, 10:37 et seq.**

#### **Adequacy of pleading, 10:39**

#### **Attorney's affidavit, 10:45**

**FAILURE OF SERVICE OF PROCESS**

**—Cont'd**

- Burden of proof
  - Generally, **10:44 et seq.**
  - holdover proceedings, **11:2**
- Conspicuous place service issues, **10:48**
- Counterclaims, waiver of defense by raising, **10:40**
- Defense can be waived by raising unrelated counterclaims, **10:40**
- Defense waived if not timely raised, **10:38**
- Dismissal, **10:41**
- Hearing on defense, **10:42**
- Holdover proceedings
  - Generally, **11:1**
  - burden of proof, **11:2**
- Improper service, **10:37, 10:41**
- Lack of personal jurisdiction, **10:37**
- Notice of petition, untimely service of, **10:47**
- Personal jurisdiction failure, **10:37**
- Petition, untimely service of notice of, **10:47**
- Pleading adequacy, **10:39**
- Raising of defense requires hearing, **10:42**
- Raising unrelated counterclaims, waiver of defense by, **10:40**
- Respondent, affidavit places pleading burden on, **10:44 et seq.**
- Service of affidavit, **10:46**
- Substitute place service issues, **10:48**
- Timeliness, waiver of defense if not timely raised, **10:38**
- Traverse defined, **10:43**
- Unrelated counterclaims, waiver of defense by raising, **10:40**
- Untimely service of notice of petition, **10:47**
- Waiver of defense by raising unrelated counterclaims, **10:40**
- Waiver of defense if not timely raised, **10:38**

**FAIR CREDIT REPORTING ACT**

- Broker fees, **2:37**

**FAIR DEBT COLLECTION PRACTICES ACT**

- Generally, **9:20 et seq.**
- Violations as defense, **9:21**

**FAMILY DAY CARE BUSINESS OPERATION**

- Breach of lease and objectionable conduct evictions, **8:76, 8:77**

**FAMILY DAY CARE BUSINESS OPERATION—Cont'd**

- Evictions
  - breach of lease and objectionable conduct, **8:76, 8:77**

**FAMILY STATUS**

- Discrimination protection, **3:41 et seq.**
- Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index

**FEDERAL COURTS**

- Jury trials waivers, **10:33**
- Removal motion practice, **13:30**

**FEDERAL FAIR HOUSING ACT**

- Manufactured home parks, **6:157**

**FEDERAL LAW**

- Joinder of federal agencies, **13:19**
- Nonpayment proceedings petitions, federal regulation status of unit, **9:43**
- Subsidized public housing
  - eviction, **1:11**
  - Section 8 housing, **1:12**

**FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING**

- Generally, **5:1 et seq., 5:187 et seq.**
- Acquisitions of land by eminent domain
  - Generally, **5:4**
  - NYC Housing Authority, **5:5**
- Actions of others, tenant responsibility for
  - Generally, **5:77**
  - Section 8 programs, **5:158**
- Admission into programs
  - Generally, **5:17 et seq.**
  - denial, informal conference after, **5:19**
  - emergency transfers between developments, NYCHA priorities for admission into programs, **5:24**
  - federal preferences, **5:22**
  - federal priorities, **5:19**
  - informal conference after denial, **5:19**
  - local preferences, **5:21**
  - NYCHA priorities for admission into programs, below
  - priorities, **5:18**
  - priority codes, NYCHA priorities for admission into programs, **5:23**
  - process, **5:17**
  - Section 8 Programs, this index
  - Tenant selection procedures, below

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING

#### —Cont'd

- Admission into programs—Cont'd
  - Termination of tenancy, below
- Alternative remedy, permanent exclusion of offending household member as termination of tenancy, **5:90, 5:96**
- Anti-Drug Abuse Act of 1988, **5:48**
- Approval rent increases by HUD, **5:192**
- Article 78 proceedings
  - statute of limitations, **5:93**
  - termination of tenancy, **5:92 et seq.**
- Breach of rules termination of tenancy, **5:72**
- Burden of proof, nondesirability termination of tenancy, **5:78**
- Changes in household composition, **5:51 et seq.**
- Changes in household income, failure to report, **5:76**
- Charges notice, procedures for termination of tenancy, **5:80**
- Chronic rent delinquency, termination of tenancy, **5:73**
- Citizenship, eligibility, **5:13 et seq.**
- Conference, right to
  - denial of admission into programs, **5:19**
  - termination of tenancy, **5:81**
- Disproportionate punishment claims, termination of tenancy, **5:95**
- Drugs use, **5:48**
- Due process rights where actions have substantial impact on rights, **5:1**
- Elderly persons, Section 202 housing, **5:193**
- Eligibility for public housing
  - Generally, **5:6 et seq.**
  - Admission into programs, above citizenship, **5:13 et seq.**
  - families
    - Generally, **5:10 et seq.**
    - changes in household composition, **5:51 et seq.**
    - succession rights issues, **5:57 et seq.**
  - illegal aliens, **5:13 et seq.**
  - income
    - Generally, **5:7 et seq.**
    - annual income calculations, **5:36 et seq.**
    - termination of tenancy for failure to report changes, **5:76**

### FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING

#### —Cont'd

- Eligibility for public housing—Cont'd
  - non-citizens who are not lawfully in country, **5:13 et seq.**
- NYC Housing Authority Management Manual, **5:12**
- single persons
  - Generally, **5:10 et seq.**
  - changes in household composition, **5:51 et seq.**
  - succession rights issues, **5:57 et seq.**
- succession rights issues, **5:57 et seq.**
- Termination of tenancy, below
- Emergency transfers between developments, NYCHA priorities for admission into programs, **5:24**
- Eviction
  - illegal activity as basis for, **8:119 et seq.**
  - Procedures for termination of tenancy, below
  - Specific grounds for termination of tenancy, below
  - Termination of tenancy, below
  - warrant of, **5:87**
  - warrant of eviction, **5:87**
- Exemptions from local rent laws, **5:191**
- Failure, material, to fulfill obligations under state landlord-tenant legislation, **5:201**
- Failure to report changes in household income, **5:76**
- Failure to supply information, **5:199**
- Families, eligibility for public housing
  - Generally, **5:10 et seq.**
  - changes in household composition, **5:51 et seq.**
  - succession rights issues, **5:57 et seq.**
- Family ties, **5:54**
- Federal preferences, NYCHA priorities for admission into programs, **5:22**
- Federal priorities for admission into programs, **5:19**
- Foster children occupancy, **5:56**
- Good cause for termination of tenancy, **5:202**
- Grace period, nonpayment of rent after expiration of, **5:200**
- Grievance procedures
  - Generally, **5:83**
  - NYCHA, **5:50, 5:67**

## FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING

### —Cont'd

- Guest of others, tenant responsibility for
  - Generally, **5:77**
  - Section 8 programs, **5:158**
- Guidelines, unit size, **5:32**
- Handicapped persons, Section 202 housing, **5:193**
- Hearings
  - procedures for termination of tenancy, **5:82**
  - tenant selection procedures, **5:27**
- HIV/AIDS, housing for people with, **6:159**
- Home care attendants occupancy, **5:56**
- Household composition
  - Generally, **5:10 et seq.**
  - changes in household composition, **5:51 et seq.**
  - succession rights issues, **5:57 et seq.**
- Household income, failure to report changes in, **5:76**
- HUD approval of rent increases, **5:192**
- HUD tenant selection regulations, **5:28**
- Illegal activity as basis for eviction, **8:119 et seq.**
- Illegal aliens, eligibility for public housing, **5:13 et seq.**
- Income eligibility for public housing
  - Generally, **5:7 et seq.**
  - annual income calculations, **5:36 et seq.**
  - termination of tenancy for failure to report changes, **5:76**
- Information, failure to supply, termination of tenancy, **5:199**
- Landlord-tenant legislation obligations, material failure to fulfill, **5:201**
- Lead-based paint issues, **5:47**
- Leases
  - illegal activity as basis for eviction, **8:119 et seq.**
  - provision requirements, **5:42 et seq.**
- Rental agreements, below
- Local preferences, NYCHA priorities for admission into programs, **5:21**
- Local rent laws exemptions, **5:191**
- Material failure to fulfill obligations under state landlord-tenant legislation, **5:201**
- Material noncompliance with rental agreement, **5:196**

## FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING

### —Cont'd

- Minor but repeated minor violations of rental agreement, **5:198**
- Mitigation of unfavorable personal history, tenant selection procedures, **5:29**
- Mortgage assistance payments
  - Section 235, **5:188**
  - Section 236, **5:189**
- New York City Housing Authority, eminent domain, land acquired through, **5:5**
- Non-citizens who are not lawfully in country disallowed, eligibility for public housing, **5:13 et seq.**
- Nondesirability, termination of tenancy
  - Generally, **5:71**
  - burden of proof, **5:78**
- Nonpayment of rent after expiration of grace period, **5:200**
- Notices
  - charges, **5:80**
  - findings, rejected applicants entitled to, **5:26**
  - subsidized projects, termination of tenancy, **5:203 et seq.**
  - terminate, **5:80**
  - termination of tenancy, subsidized projects, **5:203 et seq.**
- NYCHA housing, changes in household composition, **5:52 et seq.**
- NYCHA priorities for admission into programs
  - Generally, **5:20**
  - developments, emergency transfers between, **5:24**
  - emergency transfers between developments, **5:24**
  - federal preferences, **5:22**
  - local preferences, **5:21**
  - priority codes, **5:23**
- NYCHA procedures, grievances, **5:50, 5:67**
- NYCHA special parts in termination of tenancy, **5:91**
- NYCHA tenants' rights, **5:65**
- NYC hearings, tenant selection procedures, **5:27**
- NYC Housing Authority
  - acquisitions of land by eminent domain, **5:5**
  - eligibility for public housing, **5:12**
  - Management Manual, **5:12**
  - NYC tenants' rights, **5:85**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING

#### —Cont'd

- Obligations under landlord-tenant legislation, material failure to fulfill, **5:201**
- Occupancy
  - Generally, **5:32**
  - annual income requalification, **5:36 et seq.**
  - Anti-Drug Abuse Act of 1988, **5:48**
  - drugs use, **5:48**
  - eviction proceedings, failure to pay miscellaneous charges, **5:35**
  - failure to pay miscellaneous charges, **5:35**
  - family ties, **5:54**
  - foster children, **5:56**
  - grievance procedures
    - Generally, **5:49**
    - NYCHA, **5:50, 5:67**
  - guidelines, unit size, **5:32**
  - home care attendants, **5:56**
  - lead-based paint issues, **5:47**
  - lease provision requirements, **5:42 et seq.**
  - miscellaneous charges, failure to pay, **5:35**
  - NYCHA housing, changes in household composition, **5:52 et seq.**
  - NYCHA tenants' rights, **5:65**
  - otherwise eligible requirement, **5:64**
- pets
  - Generally, **5:46**
  - termination of tenancy for harboring of pets, **5:75**
- redetermination of rent
  - Generally, **5:40**
  - mid-year increases, **5:41**
- rent setting
  - Generally, **5:33**
  - mid-year increases, **5:41**
- Section 8 Programs, this index
- temporary residency requests, **5:55**
- tenants' rights, NYCHA, **5:65**
- Termination of tenancy, below
  - unauthorized occupants, **5:74**
  - unit size guidelines, **5:32**
  - utilities, **5:34**
- Offending household member, permanent exclusion of as alternative to termination, **5:90, 5:96**
- Otherwise eligible requirement, **5:64**

### FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING

#### —Cont'd

- Overview
  - Generally, **5:2**
  - acquisitions of land by eminent domain
    - Generally, **5:4**
    - NYC Housing Authority, **5:5**
  - Eligibility for public housing, above
    - sources of law, **5:3**
- Personal history, mitigation of, tenant selection procedures, **5:29**
- Personal jurisdiction, summary evictions, **7:193**
- Pets
  - Generally, **5:46**
  - specific grounds for termination of tenancy, **5:75**
  - termination of tenancy for harboring of pets, **5:75**
- Priority codes, NYCHA priorities for admission into programs, **5:23**
- Procedures for termination of tenancy
  - Generally, **5:79 et seq.**
  - alternative remedy, permanent exclusion of offending household member as, **5:90, 5:96**
  - charges notice, **5:80**
  - conference, right to, **5:81**
  - cure rights, **5:88**
  - eviction, warrant of, **5:87**
  - grievance hearings, **5:83**
  - hearing, **5:82**
  - notice to terminate or notice of charges, **5:80**
  - NYC, tenants' rights in, **5:85**
  - offending household member, permanent exclusion of as alternative, **5:90, 5:96**
  - permanent exclusion of offending household member as alternative, **5:90, 5:96**
  - right to conference, **5:81**
  - right to cure, **5:88**
  - tenants' rights in New York City, **5:85**
  - termination notice, **5:80**
  - warrant of eviction, **5:87**
- Process, admission into programs, **5:17**
- Redetermination of rent
  - Generally, **5:40**
  - mid-year increases, **5:41**
- Rejected applicants entitlement notice of findings, **5:26**

## FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING

### —Cont'd

- Rent, nonpayment after expiration of grace period, **5:200**
- Rental agreements
  - material noncompliance with, **5:196**
  - minor but repeated violations of, **5:198**
  - substantial violation of, **5:197**
- Rent delinquency, chronic, **5:73**
- Rent increases, HUD approval, **5:192**
- Rent setting
  - Generally, **5:33**
  - mid-year increases, **5:41**
- Responsibility for actions of others
  - Generally, **5:77**
  - Section 8 programs, **5:158**
- Right to conference, procedures for termination of tenancy, **5:81**
- Rules violations termination of tenancy, **5:72**
- Section 8 Programs, this index
- Section 202 housing for elderly and handicapped, **5:193**
- Section 221(d)(3) and (4) Below Market Interest Rate Program, **5:190**
- Section 235 mortgage assistance payments, **5:188**
- Section 236 mortgage assistance payments, **5:189**
- Single persons eligibility
  - Generally, **5:10 et seq.**
  - changes in household composition, **5:51 et seq.**
  - succession rights issues, **5:57 et seq.**
- Sources of law, **5:3**
- Specific grounds for termination of tenancy
  - Generally, **5:70 et seq.**
  - breach of rules, **5:72**
  - changes in household income, failure to report, **5:76**
  - chronic rent delinquency, **5:73**
  - failure to report changes in household income, **5:76**
  - household income, failure to report changes in, **5:76**
  - nondesirability
    - Generally, **5:71**
    - burden of proof, **5:78**
  - pets, **5:75**
  - rent delinquency, chronic, **5:73**

## FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING

### —Cont'd

- Specific grounds for termination of tenancy
  - Cont'd
  - rules violations, **5:72**
  - unauthorized occupants, **5:74**
  - violations of rules, **5:72**
- Statute of limitations, Article 78 proceedings, **5:93**
- Subsidized projects notices, termination of tenancy, **5:203 et seq.**
- Substantial impact on rights, due process rights where actions have, **5:1**
- Substantial violation of rental agreement, **5:197**
- Succession rights issues, household composition, **5:57 et seq.**
- Summary eviction proceedings
  - nonpayment of rent, **5:97 et seq.**
  - personal jurisdiction, **7:193**
  - Termination of tenancy, below
- Temporary residency requests, **5:55**
- Tenant responsibility for actions of others
  - Generally, **5:77**
  - Section 8 programs, **5:158**
- Tenant selection procedures
  - Generally, **5:25 et seq.**
  - hearings, **5:27**
  - HUD tenant selection regulations, **5:28**
  - mitigation of unfavorable personal history, **5:29**
  - notice of findings, rejected applicants entitled to, **5:26**
  - NYC hearings, **5:27**
  - personal history, mitigation of, **5:29**
  - rejected applicants entitlement notice of findings, **5:26**
  - Section 8 Programs, this index
  - unfavorable personal history, mitigation of, **5:29**
  - waiting lists
    - Generally, **5:30**
    - social security numbers, **5:31**
- Tenants' rights
  - NYC, **5:85**
  - NYCHA, **5:65**
- Termination of tenancy
  - Generally, **5:69 et seq.**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING

#### —Cont'd

Termination of tenancy—Cont'd  
actions of others, tenant responsibility for  
Generally, **5:77**  
Section 8 programs, **5:158**  
alternative remedy, permanent exclusion of  
offending household member as, **5:90**,  
**5:96**  
Article 78 proceedings, **5:92 et seq.**  
breach of rules, **5:72**  
changes in household income, failure to  
report, **5:76**  
charges notice, **5:80**  
chronic rent delinquency, **5:73**  
conference, right to, **5:81**  
cure rights, **5:88**  
disproportionate punishment claims, **5:95**  
eviction, warrant of, **5:87**  
failure, material, to fulfill obligations under  
state landlord-tenant legislation, **5:201**  
failure to report changes in household  
income, **5:76**  
failure to supply information, **5:199**  
good cause, **5:202**  
grace period, nonpayment of rent after  
expiration of, **5:200**  
grievance hearings, **5:83**  
guests' actions, tenant responsibility for  
Generally, **5:77**  
Section 8 programs, **5:158**  
hearing, **5:82**  
household income, failure to report changes  
in, **5:76**  
information, failure to supply, **5:199**  
landlord-tenant legislation obligations, mate-  
rial failure to fulfill, **5:201**  
material failure to fulfill obligations under  
state landlord-tenant legislation, **5:201**  
material noncompliance with rental agree-  
ment, **5:196**  
minor but repeated minor violations of rental  
agreement, **5:198**  
nondesirability  
Generally, **5:71**  
burden of proof, **5:78**  
nonpayment of rent after expiration of grace  
period, **5:200**

### FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING

#### —Cont'd

Termination of tenancy—Cont'd  
notices  
charges, **5:80**  
subsidized projects, **5:203 et seq.**  
terminate, **5:80**  
NYC, tenants' rights in, **5:85**  
NYCHC, special parts in, **5:91**  
obligations under landlord-tenant legislation,  
material failure to fulfill, **5:201**  
occupants, unauthorized, **5:74**  
offending household member, permanent  
exclusion of as alternative, **5:90**, **5:96**  
other federal programs  
Generally, **5:194**  
subsidized projects, **5:195 et seq.**  
permanent exclusion of offending household  
member as alternative, **5:90**, **5:96**  
Procedures for termination of tenancy, above  
rent, nonpayment after expiration of grace  
period, **5:200**  
rental agreement  
material noncompliance with, **5:196**  
minor but repeated minor violations of,  
**5:198**  
substantial violation of, **5:197**  
rent delinquency, chronic, **5:73**  
responsibility for actions of others  
Generally, **5:77**  
Section 8 programs, **5:158**  
right to conference, **5:81**  
right to cure, **5:88**  
rules violations, **5:72**  
special parts in NYCHC, **5:91**  
Specific grounds for termination of tenancy,  
above  
subsidized projects, notices in, **5:203 et seq.**  
substantial violation of rental agreement,  
**5:197**  
summary eviction proceedings for nonpay-  
ment of rent, **5:97 et seq.**  
tenant responsibility for actions of others  
Generally, **5:77**  
Section 8 programs, **5:158**  
tenants' rights in New York City, **5:85**  
termination notice, **5:80**  
unauthorized occupants, **5:74**

**FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING  
—Cont'd**

- Termination of tenancy—Cont'd
  - violations of rules, **5:72**
  - warrant of eviction, **5:87**
- Unfavorable personal history, mitigation of, **5:29**
- Unit size guidelines, **5:32**
- Utilities, **5:34**
- Violations of rules, **5:72**
- Waiting lists, tenant selection procedures
  - Generally, **5:30**
  - social security numbers, **5:31**
- Warrant of eviction, **5:87**

**FEES**

- Costs and Fees, this index

**FINANCE**

- Article 8A Loan Program
  - Generally, **6:27 et seq.**
  - multi-tier rent orders, **6:32**
  - other low and moderate income housing programs, **6:31**
- Article 15 Loan Program, **6:30 et seq.**
- Condominiums, financial considerations of owners, **6:76**
- Cooperatives, financial considerations of owners, **6:70**
- Federal Rehabilitation Loans, rent controlled units, **4:64**
- Mitchell-Lama housing. See Private Housing Finance Law, this index
- Mortgage assistance payments
  - Section 235, **5:188**
  - Section 236, **5:189**
- Participation Loan Program, rent control and rent stabilization, **4:60**
- Private Housing Finance Law, this index
- Rehabilitation Mortgage Insurance Corp, **4:63**

**FIRE ESCAPES**

- Habitability, **2:89**

**FORECLOSURE**

- Generally, **20:13 et seq.**
- Article 7A Proceedings, this index
- Assistance, eviction under writ of, **20:15**
- Attornment, **8:39, 20:30**

**FORECLOSURE—Cont'd**

- Collusion or relationship between new owner and prior owner, **20:33**
- Condominiums foreclosed or deconverted, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:109**
- Continuing occupancy, provision of notice and right to, **20:35**
- Cooperative corporations, **20:32**
- Cooperatives
  - exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:76**
  - rent regulated tenancies
    - exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:76**
    - initial rent, **4:109**
- Deed, exhibition to tenant
  - evictions, **8:37, 8:38**
- Effect of federal rent subsidy on right to evict, **20:20**
- Effect on preexisting tenancy, **20:35**
- Evictions
  - Generally, **8:32**
  - attornment effect of, **8:39**
  - deed, exhibition to tenant, **8:37, 8:38**
  - effect of attornment, **8:39**
  - notice, service of, **8:36**
  - notice to quit, **8:35**
  - purchaser in foreclosure through summary proceeding, **20:31**
  - receiver, **20:26**
  - tenant, exhibition of deed to, **8:37, 8:38**
  - tenants protected, **8:34**
  - writ of assistance, **20:15**
- Habitability warranty breach liability, mortgage foreclosure receivers, **12:86**
- Initial rent for stabilized tenancies, co-ops or condominiums, foreclosed or deconverted, **4:109**
- Leases of less than three years for unregulated tenancies, **20:21**
- Mortgagee in possession, no eviction by, **20:22**
- Mortgage foreclosure process, **20:14**
- Nonpayment proceedings, liability for breach of habitability warranty, mortgage foreclosure receivers, **12:86**
- Notice, service of, **8:36**
- Notice and right to continuing occupancy, provision of, **20:35**
- Notice of information and assistance about foreclosure process, tenants' right of, **20:39**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### **FORECLOSURE—Cont'd**

- Notice to quit, **8:35**
- Notice to vacate, **20:16**
- Preexisting tenancy, effect of foreclosure on, **20:35**
- Protecting Tenants at Foreclosure Act of 2009, **20:36 et seq.**
- Provision of notice and right to continuing occupancy, **20:35**
- Purchaser in foreclosure not liable for rent overcharges of former owner, **20:33**
- Purchaser in foreclosure not liable for security deposit, **20:34**
- Purchaser in foreclosure through summary proceeding, eviction by, **20:31**
- Receivers
  - Generally, **20:23**
  - Article 7A proceedings, **19:34**
  - eviction proceedings by receiver, **20:26**
  - foreclosing party liability for repairs, **20:25**
  - liability of foreclosing party for repairs, **20:25**
  - obligation to make repairs, **20:24**
  - permission to sue the receiver, **20:27**
  - repairs, obligation to make, **20:24**
  - suits against, **20:27**
- Rent overages, purchaser in foreclosure not liable for, **20:33**
- Rent regulated co-ops or condominiums, initial rent, **4:109**
- Rent regulation effect on right to evict, **20:17 et seq.**
- Repairs
  - foreclosing party obligation, **20:25**
  - receiver obligation, **20:24**
- Security deposit, purchaser in foreclosure not liable for, **20:34**
- Service of notice to vacate, **20:16**
- Statutory basis and brief summary of mortgage foreclosure process, **20:14**
- Suits against receivers, **20:27**
- Summary of mortgage foreclosure process, **20:14**
- Summary proceeding, eviction by purchaser in foreclosure through summary proceeding, **20:31**
- Tenant, exhibition of deed to, **8:37, 8:38**
- Tenants protected, **8:34**

### **FORECLOSURE—Cont'd**

- Tenants' right of notice of information and assistance about foreclosure process, **20:39**
- Unregulated tenancies with leases of less than three years, **20:21**

### **FORUM**

- See also Administrative Proceedings, this index
- Choice of forum, rent regulated tenancy remedies
  - Generally, **4:234**
  - factors affecting choice, **4:235 et seq.**
- Concurrent jurisdiction with courts of Loft Board, **6:86**
- Eviction, summary, **1:39**
- Jurisdiction concurrent with courts of Loft Board, **6:86**
- Local courts, summary evictions
  - Generally, **7:46**
  - expanded jurisdiction, **7:47**
- Loft Board, concurrent jurisdiction with courts, **6:86**
- Nonpayment proceedings
  - administrative remedy, courts may consider, **10:86**
  - counterclaims, administrative remedy, **10:86**
  - overcharge defense, tenant has choice of forum, **12:25**
- NYC Housing Court, summary evictions, **7:48 et seq.**
- Overcharge defense in nonpayment proceedings, tenant has choice of forum, **12:25**
- Summary evictions
  - Generally, **1:39, 7:43 et seq.**
  - See also Summary Eviction, this index
- Supreme Court, summary evictions, **7:44**
- Surrogate's Court, summary evictions, **7:45**
- Tenant's choice of forums, overcharge defense, **12:25**

### **FRAUD**

- Deceptive acts or practices, unconscionability, **2:25**
- Default judgments
  - fraud in obtaining, **17:19**
  - inquests to prevent fraud, **15:17**
- Rent regulated tenancies, succession rights, **4:208**

## **FREEDOM OF INFORMATION LAW**

- Generally, **13:63**
- Attorney's fees awards, **13:69**
- Burden of proof to show material exempt, **13:67**
- Exemptions
  - burden of proof, **13:67**
  - statutory, **13:66**
- How request made, **13:66**
- Noncompliance remedy, **13:68**
- Records, **13:65**
- Remedy for noncompliance, **13:68**
- Scope of law, **13:64**
- Statutory exemptions, **13:66**
- What records are available, **13:64**

## **FRIVOLOUS LITIGATION**

- Generally, **16:76 et seq.**
- Abuse of process, **16:82**
- Emotional distress, intentional infliction of, **16:77 et seq.**
- Intentional infliction of emotional distress, **16:77 et seq.**
- Malicious prosecution, **16:81**
- Punitive damages, **16:80**
- Sanctions, **16:67 et seq.**
- SLAPP lawsuits, **16:83**

## **GENDER**

- Discrimination, **3:25**

## **GENERAL OBLIGATIONS LAW REQUIREMENTS**

- Security deposits, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:28**

## **GOOD CAUSE**

- Holdover proceedings, **1:24**

## **GOOD FAITH**

- Habitability defenses, nonpayment proceedings, **12:105**

## **GUARANTEES**

- Leases, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:17**

## **GUARDIANS**

- Parties, summary evictions, **7:117**

## **GUARDIANS AD LITEM**

- Party status, **7:118 et seq.**

## **GUIDE DOGS**

- Holdover proceedings, pet rules defenses, **11:34, 11:57**

## **HABITABILITY**

- Generally, **12:68 et seq**
- Access requirements, **12:104**
- Adult care facilities, **6:126**
- Aggregated abatements for multiple problems, **12:111**
- Annoyances, **12:112**
- Apartment door locks, **2:85**
- Article 7A Proceedings, this index
- Attendant services in lobbies, **2:86**
- Board of directors of condominium, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:89**
- Breach
  - Liability for breach of warranty, below problems of proving, **12:116**
  - Remedy for breach of warranty, below
- Bright-line standard, **12:77**
- Building entrance doors and intercoms, **2:84**
- Card key systems for common areas, **2:92**
- Common areas, electricity in, **2:82**
- Comparative damages, **12:129**
- Components of warranty of habitability, **12:75**
- Condominiums
  - Generally, **6:77**
  - board liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:89**
- Consequential damages, **12:94**
- Constitutionality of habitability statute, defenses, **12:72**
- Construction disturbing tenants, **12:109**
- Constructive eviction, **12:139**
- Cooperatives
  - Generally, **6:68**
  - shareholder liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:88**
- Counterclaims
  - Generally, **10:76 et seq.**
  - holdover proceedings, **10:78**
  - nonpayment defense, **12:98 et seq.**
  - nonpayment proceedings, **10:76 et seq.**
  - waivers, **10:71**
- Damages, **12:117**
- Dangerous to life, health, or safety element of warranty, **12:76**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### **HABITABILITY—Cont'd**

- Deductions from rent, repair and deduct rule
  - Generally, **2:74**
  - lead paint violations, **2:113, 2:114**
- Defenses
  - access requirements, **12:104**
  - aggregated abatements for multiple problems, **12:111**
  - annoyances, **12:112**
  - breach, problems of proving, **12:116**
  - bright-line standard, **12:77**
  - components of warranty of habitability, **12:75**
  - construction disturbing tenants, **12:109**
  - constructive eviction, **12:139**
  - counterclaims, **12:98 et seq.**
  - dangerous to life, health, or safety element of warranty, **12:76**
  - elements of warranty of habitability, **12:75**
  - good faith, **12:105**
  - health dangers element of warranty, **12:76**
  - heat and hot water failures, **12:107**
  - inconveniences, **12:112**
  - judicial interpretations and applications, **12:106**
  - latent defects, **12:74**
  - lesser problems, **12:112**
  - life dangers element of warranty, **12:76**
  - maintenance in habitable and usable fashion element of warranty, **12:78**
  - multiple problems, aggregated abatements for, **12:111**
  - notice requirements, **12:103**
  - partial actual eviction, **12:140**
  - patent defects, **12:74**
  - problems of proving breach, **12:116**
  - proof of breach problems, **12:116**
  - rent abatement, statute of limitations for, **12:102**
  - rent deposit orders, **12:136 et seq.**
  - responsibility for third-party acts, **12:114, 12:115**
  - safety dangers element of warranty, **12:76**
  - security failures, **12:113**
  - Spiegel Law defense, **12:133 et seq.**
  - statute of limitations for rent abatement, **12:102**

### **HABITABILITY—Cont'd**

- Defenses—Cont'd
  - statutory authority
    - Generally, **12:69 et seq.**
    - pre-statute case law, **12:70**
  - third-party acts, responsibility for, **12:114, 12:115**
  - vicarious liability, **12:114, 12:115**
  - waivers, **12:73**
  - warranty of habitability, elements of, **12:75**
  - water leakage, **12:108**
  - who can assert habitability defenses, **12:80 et seq.**
- Door locks, apartment, **2:85**
- Electricity in common areas, **2:82**
- Elements of warranty
  - dangerous to life, health, or safety, **12:76**
  - maintenance in habitable and usable fashion, **12:78**
  - nonpayment defense, **12:75**
  - reasonably intended uses, **12:79**
  - rent-impairing violations, **12:141**
- Elevator mirrors, **2:87**
- Emotional distress damages, **12:96**
- Entrance doors, **2:84**
- Exemptions
  - labor disputes, **2:73**
  - tenant-caused conditions, **2:72**
- Fire escapes, **2:89**
- Foreclosure receivers, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:86**
- Good faith, nonpayment defense, **12:105**
- Hazardous Conditions, this index
- Health dangers element of warranty, **12:76**
- Heat, **2:80**
- Heat and hot water failures, nonpayment defense, **12:107**
- Hot water, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:81**
- Housing Maintenance Code, **2:78**
- Housing Part Actions, this index
- Housing standards
  - Generally, **2:79 et seq.**
  - statutory provisions governing, **2:75**
- Inconveniences, **12:112**
- Intercoms, **2:84**
- Judicial interpretations and applications, **12:106**

**HABITABILITY—Cont'd**

- Labor disputes exempt, **2:73**
- Landlord's right to key, **2:85**
- Latent defects, nonpayment defense, **12:74**
- Lead paint
  - abatement, **2:101 et seq.**
  - class actions, **2:115**
  - tort liability, **2:116, 2:117**
- Lesser problems, **12:112**
- Liability for breach of warranty
  - Article 7A administrator, **12:90**
  - board of directors of condominium, **12:89**
  - condominium board, **12:89**
  - cooperative shareholder, **12:88**
  - foreclosure receivers, **12:86**
  - mortgage foreclosure receivers, **12:86**
  - NYC or NYCHA, **12:87**
  - receivers in mortgage foreclosure, **12:86**
  - responsibility for third-party acts, **12:114, 12:115**
  - shareholder in cooperative, **12:88**
  - third-party acts, responsibility for, **12:114, 12:115**
- Life dangers element of warranty, **12:76**
- Lobby attendant services, **2:86**
- Loft Law, **6:117**
- Maintenance in habitable and usable fashion
  - element of warranty, **12:78**
- Manufactured home parks, **6:142**
- Mentally disabled tenants, safety and security
  - measures, **3:39**
- Mirrors in elevators, **2:87**
- Mortgage foreclosure receivers, liability for
  - breach of habitability warranty, **12:86**
- Multiple Dwelling Law, **2:76**
- Multiple problems, aggregated abatements for, **12:111**
- Multiple Residence Law, **2:77**
- New York City, carbon monoxide alarms, **2:90**
- Nonpayment defenses
  - Generally, **12:68 et seq.**
  - See also Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
- Notice requirements, nonpayment defense, **12:103**
- NYC or NYCHA, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:87**

**HABITABILITY—Cont'd**

- Other ways tenants can obtain building repairs, **19:4**
- Partial actual eviction, **12:140**
- Patent defects, **12:74**
- Peepholes, **2:88**
- Percentage damages, remedy for breach of habitability warranty, **12:92**
- Problems of proving breach, **12:116**
- Proof of breach problems, **12:116**
- Punitive damages remedy for breach of habitability warranty, **12:97, 12:119, 12:129**
- Radiator covers, **2:91**
- Receivers in mortgage foreclosure, liability for
  - breach of habitability warranty, **12:86**
- Remedy for breach of warranty
  - Generally, **12:91 et seq., 12:93, 12:118, 12:128**
  - comparative damages, **12:129**
  - consequential damages, **12:94**
  - damages, **12:117**
  - emotional distress damages, **12:96**
  - percentage damages, **12:92**
  - punitive damages, **12:97, 12:119, 12:129**
  - rent abatement remedy, **12:93, 12:95**
  - repair and deduct, **12:120 et seq.**
  - set-offs, **12:117, 12:131**
- Rent abatement remedy
  - Generally, **12:95**
  - statute of limitations for, **12:102**
- Rent deposit orders, nonpayment defense, **12:136 et seq.**
- Rent-impairing violations
  - alternate rent arrangements to satisfy requirement, **12:144**
  - deposits of rent, **12:143**
  - elements of claim, **12:141**
  - nonpayment proceedings, **12:145**
  - rent deposits, **12:143**
  - rent-impairing violations, **12:141**
  - satisfaction of requirement through alternate rent arrangements to, **12:144**
  - six months rule, **12:142**
  - tenant must deposit rent, **12:143**
  - unavailable defense cases, **12:147**
- Rent Strikes, this index
- Repair and deduct rule
  - Generally, **2:74**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### HABITABILITY—Cont'd

- Repair and deduct rule—Cont'd
  - lead paint violations, **2:113, 2:114**
  - remedy for breach of habitability warranty, **12:120 et seq.**
- Repairs, **2:95**
- Residences
  - Generally, **2:70 et seq.**
  - See also Residential Landlord-Tenant Relationship, this index
- Responsibility for third-party acts, **12:114, 12:115**
- Safety and security measures
  - Generally, **2:83, 2:92**
  - mentally disabled tenants, **3:39**
  - window guards, **2:98**
- Safety dangers element of warranty, **12:76**
- Security failures, **12:113**
- Set-off remedy for breach of habitability warranty, **12:117, 12:131**
- Shareholder in cooperative, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:88**
- Smoke detectors, **2:89**
- Spiegel Law defense, **12:133 et seq.**
- Statute of limitations for rent abatement, **12:102**
- Statutory authority for nonpayment defense
  - Generally, **12:69 et seq.**
  - pre-statute case law, **12:70**
- Statutory provisions governing housing standards, **2:75**
- Tenant-caused conditions exempt, **2:72**
- Third-party acts, responsibility for, **12:114, 12:115**
- Vermin extermination, **2:95**
- Vicarious liability, **12:114, 12:115**
- Waivers, nonpayment defense, **12:73**
- Warranties, Article 7A proceedings, **19:51**
- Warranty of habitability under Real Property Law Section 235-b, **2:71**
- Water leakage, **12:108**
- Who can assert habitability defenses, **12:80 et seq.**
- Window guards, **2:98**

### HANDICAPS

- Disabilities, this index

### HARASSMENT

- Causation of tenant vacation intent, Loft Law, **6:120**
- Constructive Eviction, this index
- Criminal penalties for harassment of rent regulated tenant, **4:204**
- Eviction, tenant harassment as grounds for, rent regulated tenancies, **8:156**
- HP actions, **19:55**
- Landlord harassment as grounds for eviction, **8:156**
- Loft Law
  - intent to cause tenants to vacate, **6:120**
  - remedies, **6:121**
  - tenant harassment terminates use of IMD provision, **6:101**
- Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index
- Residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:93**
- Retaliatory Eviction, this index
- Tenant vacation, intent to cause, Loft Law, **6:120**

### HARDSHIP

- Loft Law, recorded covenant hardship exemption, **6:107**
- Rent controlled tenancy, hardship rent increases
  - Generally, **4:127 et seq.**
  - alternative hardship formula, **4:129**
  - comparative hardship formula, **4:128**
  - limitations, **4:130**
- Special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:127 et seq.**
- Summary eviction, stay of warrant, **15:40**

### HAZARDOUS CONDITIONS

- Corrections of hazardous violations
  - special rent increases for controlled tenancies
  - Generally, **4:135**
- Lead Paint, this index
- Special correction rent increases for controlled tenancies
  - Generally, **4:135**
  - TMCI increases, **4:160**

### HDP COMPUTER RECORDS

- Evidence
  - Generally, **14:43**

## HEARINGS, TRAVERSE

Traverse Hearings, this index

## HEAT

Habitability, **2:80, 2:81**

Nonpayment defense, heat and hot water failures, **12:107**

Utilities, this index

## HELP CENTER ATTORNEYS

NYC Housing Court, **7:56**

## HIV/AIDS HOUSING

Generally, **6:158 et seq.**

Disabled persons protections, **3:33**

Federal programs, **6:159**

HIV/AIDS Service Administration, **6:163**

Homeless people with AIDS or HIV, **6:167**

HOPWA program, **6:161**

NYC

HIV/AIDS Service Administration, **6:163**

HOPWA program, **6:161**

Remaining household members, **6:166**

Rent Enhancement program, **6:162**

Ryan White CARE Act, **6:160**

Scattered-site subsidized apartments, **6:164 et seq.**

State Rent Enhancement program, **6:162**

Termination of residency, **6:165**

## HOARDING

Breach of lease and objectionable conduct evictions, **8:97**

## HOLDOVER PROCEEDINGS

Generally, **8:1 et seq., 11:1 et seq.**

Acceptance of rent after service of notice of termination as defenses, **11:12**

Acceptance of rent as waiver

Generally, **11:4 et seq.**

what constitutes acceptance, **11:5 et seq.**

Administrative determinations re public housing, waiver defenses, **11:14**

Advanced age of tenant, personal use proceedings defenses, **11:59**

Amount of use and occupancy demands, **8:6**

Antidiscrimination defenses

Generally, **11:28 et seq.**

Americans With Disabilities Act, **11:31**

behavior, disabilities affecting, **11:41**

## HOLDOVER PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd

Antidiscrimination defenses—Cont'd

creative approach regarding tenant's conduct, **11:45**

dangerous conduct, **11:44**

disabilities, **11:29**

disabilities affecting behavior or living conditions, **11:41**

Fair Housing Amendments Act, **11:33**

guide dog statutes, **11:34 et seq., 11:57**

landlord's response to defense, **11:40**

living conditions, disabilities affecting, **11:41**

reasonable accommodations, **11:42, 11:43**

Rehabilitation Act of 1973, **11:32**

relief available to tenant, **11:39**

statutory authority, **11:30 et seq.**

Attorney's fees, **16:6**

Burden of proof, failure to serve and file predicate notices, **11:2**

Certification-failure defense, Multiple Dwelling Law Section 302 penalty provisions, **12:58**

Condominiums, pet rules defenses, **11:51**

Contexts in which proceeding available, **8:2**

Cooperatives, pet rules defenses, **11:51**

Counterclaims, habitability, **10:78**

Creative approach regarding tenant's conduct, antidiscrimination defenses, **11:45**

Dangerous conduct, antidiscrimination defenses, **11:44**

Default postcard (holdover, New York City), **7:196**

Defenses

Generally, **11:1 et seq., 11:3 et seq.**

acceptance of rent after service of notice of termination, **11:12**

acceptance of rent as waiver

Generally, **11:4 et seq.**

what constitutes acceptance, **11:5 et seq.**

Antidiscrimination defenses, above

cashing of check as acceptance of rent, **11:7**

knowledge of breach acceptance of rent with, **11:8 et seq.**

landlord's waiver of right to proceed, **11:3**

notice of termination, acceptance of rent after service of, **11:12**

no waiver once holdover commenced, **11:13**

nursing homes tenants, **11:64, 11:65**

**HOLDOVER PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd**

- Defenses—Cont'd
  - offer of renewal lease as waiver, **11:18**
  - Personal use proceedings defenses, below
  - Pet rules defenses, below
  - primary residence cases, **11:64, 11:65**
  - renewal lease offer as waiver, **11:18**
  - Retaliatory Eviction, this index
  - retention of check as acceptance of rent, **11:6**
  - service of notice of termination, acceptance of rent after, **11:12**
  - termination notice, acceptance of rent after service of, **11:12**
  - Waiver defenses, below
  - what constitutes acceptance of rent, **11:5**
- Definitions, **8:1**
- Disability of tenant, personal use proceedings defenses, **11:61, 11:62**
- Discovery more freely granted, holdovers vs nonpayments, **13:54 et seq.**
- Evictions where landlord-tenant relationship existent, **8:40 et seq.**
- Evictions where no landlord-tenant relationship existent, **8:8 et seq.**
- Exemption for NYC Health Authority buildings, pet rules defenses, **11:50**
- Failure to serve and file predicate notices
  - Generally, **11:1**
  - burden of proof, **11:2**
- Forms, default postcard (holdover, New York City), **7:196**
- Good cause requirements, **1:24**
- Guide dogs
  - discrimination protections, **11:34 et seq.**
  - pet rule defenses, **11:57**
- Habitability counterclaims, **10:78**
- Harboring of pet, open and notorious, **11:48**
- Judgment, summary eviction, **15:3**
- Jurisdictional defenses, failure of service
  - Generally, **11:1**
  - burden of proof, **11:2**
- Jurisdictions without pet laws, **11:55**
- Knowledge of pet by on-site employees constitutes waiver, **11:49**
- Landlord's response to antidiscrimination defenses, **11:40**
- Long duration of tenancy, personal use proceedings defenses, **11:60**

**HOLDOVER PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd**

- Multiple Dwelling Law Section 302 penalty provisions, **12:58**
- Nonpayment proceedings
  - holdover claims compared
  - discovery more freely granted, **13:54 et seq.**
  - summary evictions, **7:34**
  - subsequent initiation of, **11:15 et seq.**
- Notice of termination, acceptance of rent after service of, **11:12**
- Nursing homes tenants' defenses, **11:64, 11:65**
- NYC Health Authority buildings exemption, pet rules defenses, **11:50**
- Offer of renewal lease as waiver, **11:18**
- On-site employees' knowledge of pet as waiver of pet rules, **11:49**
- Open and notorious harboring of pet, pet rules defenses, **11:48**
- Parties, **8:3**
- Personal use proceedings defenses
  - Generally, **11:58 et seq.**
  - advanced age of tenant, **11:59**
  - disability of tenant, **11:61, 11:62**
  - long duration of tenancy, **11:60**
  - relocation option, **11:63**
- Petitions
  - amount of use and occupancy demands, **8:6**
  - summary evictions, **7:140**
  - use and occupancy demands, **8:5**
- Pet rules defenses
  - Generally, **11:46 et seq.**
  - condominiums, **11:51**
  - cooperatives, **11:51**
  - exemption for NYC Health Authority buildings, **11:50**
  - guide dogs, **11:34, 11:57**
  - harboring of pet, open and notorious, **11:48**
  - jurisdictions without pet law, **11:55**
  - knowledge of pet by on-site employees constitutes waiver, **11:49**
  - NYC Health Authority buildings exemption, **11:50**
  - on-site employees' knowledge of pet by constitutes waiver, **11:49**
  - open and notorious harboring of pet, **11:48**
  - pre-statute cases, **11:55**
  - statute of limitations, **11:54**

## **HOLDOVER PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd**

- Pet rules defenses—Cont'd
  - timely landlord action requirements, **11:47**
  - time to commence proceeding, **11:52, 11:53**
  - waiver, **11:56**
  - waiver, knowledge of pet by on-site employees constitutes, **11:49**
- Possessory judgment for attorney's fees, **16:6**
- Predicate notices, failure to serve and file
  - Generally, **11:1**
  - burden of proof, **11:2**
- Primary residence defense, **11:64, 11:65**
- Proceeding available in many contexts, **8:2**
- Public housing, administrative determinations re, **11:14**
- Reasonable accommodations, antidiscrimination defenses, **11:42, 11:43**
- Registration-related defense, **12:50**
- Relief available to tenant, antidiscrimination defenses, **11:39**
- Relocation option, personal use proceedings defenses, **11:63**
- Renewal lease offer as waiver, **11:18**
- Rent
  - acceptance of rent after service of notice of termination, **11:12**
  - cashing of check as acceptance of rent, **11:7**
  - knowledge of breach acceptance of rent with, **11:8 et seq.**
  - notice of termination, acceptance of rent after service of, **11:12**
  - retention of check as acceptance of rent, **11:6**
  - service of notice of termination, acceptance of rent after, **11:12**
  - termination notice, acceptance of rent after service of, **11:12**
- Retaliatory Eviction, this index
- Service of notice of termination, acceptance of rent after, **11:12**
- Statute of limitations, pet rules defenses, **11:54**
- Statutory authority, antidiscrimination defenses, **11:30 et seq.**
- Stipulations, summary eviction proceedings conversions to, **14:60 et seq.**
- Subsequent initiation of nonpayment proceeding, waiver defenses, **11:15 et seq.**
- Summary evictions
  - distinguished, **1:23**

## **HOLDOVER PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd**

- Summary evictions—Cont'd
  - judgment, **15:3**
  - nonpayment vs holdover claims, **7:34**
  - petitions, **7:140**
  - proceedings conversions to stipulations, **14:60 et seq.**
- Termination notice, acceptance of rent after service of, **11:12**
- Timely landlord action requirements, pet rules defenses, **11:47**
- Time to commence proceeding, pet rules defenses, **11:52, 11:53**
- Use and occupancy issues, **8:4 et seq.**
- Use and occupancy not appropriate, **8:7**
- Waiver defenses
  - acceptance of rent after service of notice of termination, **11:12**
  - acceptance of rent as waiver
    - Generally, **11:4 et seq.**
    - what constitutes acceptance, **11:5 et seq.**
  - administrative determinations re public housing, **11:14**
  - knowledge of breach acceptance of rent with, **11:8 et seq.**
  - knowledge of pet by on-site employees constitutes, **11:49**
  - landlord's waiver of right to proceed, **11:3**
  - nonpayment proceeding, subsequent initiation of, **11:15 et seq.**
  - notice of termination, acceptance of rent after service of, **11:12**
  - no-waiver clause, **11:10**
  - no waiver once holdover commenced, **11:13**
  - offer of renewal lease, **11:18**
  - pet rule defenses, **11:56**
  - public housing, administrative determinations re, **11:14**
  - renewal lease offer, **11:18**
  - service of notice of termination, acceptance of rent after, **11:12**
  - subsequent initiation of nonpayment proceeding, **11:15 et seq.**
  - termination notice, acceptance of rent after service of, **11:12**

## **HOMELESS SHELTERS**

- Generally, **6:34 et seq.**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### HOMELESS SHELTERS—Cont'd

- Administrative process, discharge or transfer from shelters, **6:48 et seq.**
- Admission to shelter denials, **6:47**
- Codification of requirement to provide shelter
  - Generally, **6:37**
  - regulations, **6:38**
- Denials of admission to shelter, **6:47**
- Discharge from shelters, administrative process, **6:48 et seq.**
- Emergency shelter for men in New York City
  - Generally, **6:35**
  - women and families, **6:36**
- Evictions
  - Generally, **6:49 et seq.**
  - court process
    - NYC, **6:50**
    - outside NYC, **6:51 et seq.**
  - homeless shelter residents, **6:53**
  - hotel/motel residents, **6:52**
- Fair share rules challenge, siting of homeless shelters, **6:57**
- Family shelters
  - Generally, **6:41 et seq.**
  - New York City requirements, **6:42**
  - restaurant allowance, **6:44**
- HIV/AIDS, homeless people with, **6:167**
- Hotel/motel residents
  - evictions, **6:52**
  - family shelters, **6:43**
- New York City, emergency shelter for men in
  - Generally, **6:35**
  - women and families, **6:36**
- Physical standards for shelters
  - Generally, **6:45**
  - waivers, **6:46**
- Provision of shelter codifications
  - Generally, **6:37**
  - regulations, **6:38**
- SEQRA challenges to siting of homeless shelters, **6:55**
- Single-sex shelters, **6:40**
- Siting of homeless shelters
  - Generally, **6:54 et seq.**
  - fair share rules challenge, **6:57**
  - SEQRA challenges, **6:55**
  - ULURP challenges, **6:56**

### HOMELESS SHELTERS—Cont'd

- Transfer from shelters, administrative process, **6:48 et seq.**
- Types of temporary emergency shelters
  - Generally, **6:39 et seq.**
  - Family shelters, above
  - single-sex shelters, **6:40**
- ULURP challenges to siting of homeless shelters, **6:56**
- Waivers of physical standards for shelters, **6:46**

### HOTEL ROOMS

- Homeless shelters
  - evictions, **6:52**
  - families, **6:43**
- Rent control and rent stabilization
  - hotels and single-room-occupancy buildings, **4:48 et seq.**
  - rehabilitation of room, eviction for, **8:181 et seq.**
- Self-help evictions, **7:15**
- Short term rentals, **2:63**

### HOUSING COURT ACT

- Consolidation authority, **13:26**
- Housing Part Actions, this index

### HOUSING MAINTENANCE CODE

- Residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:78**

### HOUSING PART (HP) ACTIONS

- Generally, **19:53 et seq.**
- Affidavits, use in lieu of petition, **19:60**
- Arbitration, **19:69**
- City-owned housing tenant petitioners, **19:57**
- Civil penalties, **19:72**
- Commencing proceeding, **19:61**
- Correction orders, **19:70 et seq.**
- Costs, **19:73**
- Defenses, **19:66 et seq.**
- Discovery, repairs claims, **13:59**
- Economic infeasibility issues, **19:67, 19:68**
- Elements of claims, **19:62 et seq.**
- Emergency repair program, seeking relief under, **19:76 et seq.**
- Fines, hearing or inquest required before imposed, **19:75**
- Harassment issues, **19:55**
- Hearing required before fines imposed, **19:75**

**HOUSING PART (HP) ACTIONS—Cont'd**

- Housing standards, broad jurisdiction to establish and maintain, **19:54**
- HPD, rent payable to, **19:74**
- HPD must be named, **19:59**
- Inquest required before fines imposed, **19:75**
- Jurisdiction, **19:54**
- Nonpayment proceedings, separate HP action as barring counterclaims, **10:83**
- Orders to correct, **19:70 et seq.**
- Petitions, affidavit use in lieu of, **19:60**
- Prima facie case, **19:62 et seq.**
- Proper respondents, **19:58**
- Public-owned housing tenant petitioners, **19:57**
- Rent to HPD, not landlord, to pay fines, **19:74**
- Repairs claims, discovery, **13:59**
- Seeking relief under emergency repair program, **19:76 et seq.**
- Separate HP action as barring counterclaims, nonpayment proceedings, **10:83**
- Standing, **19:56 et seq.**
- Tenant relocation and costs, **19:73**

**HOUSING PRESERVATION AND DEVELOPMENT (HPD) DEPARTMENT**

- Article 7A proceedings, standing, **19:29**

**HOUSING PROGRAMS**

- Federally Subsidized Housing, this index
- Section 8 Programs, this index

**ILLEGAL ACTIVITY**

- Discovery, illegal use evictions, **13:56**
- Drug Activity, this index
- Eviction, illegal activity as basis for
  - Generally, **8:99 et seq.**
  - See also Summary Eviction, this index
- Evictions on expiration or termination of lease, **8:52**
- Multiple Dwelling Law, illegal third units, **12:47**
- Nuisance Abatement Law evictions, **8:118**
- NYC Illegal Eviction Law. See Self-Help Eviction, this index
- Subleases, illegal, rent regulated tenancies, **8:164 et seq.**

**ILLEGAL ALIENS**

- Eligibility for federally subsidized programs, **5:13 et seq.**

**ILLEGAL EVICTION LAW**

- Self-Help Eviction, this index

**IMPROVEMENTS**

- Article 7A Proceedings, this index
- Housing Part Actions, this index

**INCARCERATED TENANTS**

- Summary evictions, personal jurisdiction, **7:175**

**INCOMPETENTS**

- Guardians for as parties, summary evictions, **7:117**

**INDIGENTS**

- See also Poor Persons, this index
- Costs, **16:66**

**INJUNCTIONS**

- Rent strikes
  - Generally, **19:11 et seq.**
  - federal courts, **19:13**
- Yellowstone injunctions, predicate notices, **8:241**

**INQUESTS**

- Default judgment inquests
  - Generally, **15:16**
  - fraud prevention, **15:17**
- HP actions, inquest required before fines imposed, **19:75**

**IN REM HOUSING PROGRAM**

- Sources of landlord-tenant law
  - substantive law, **1:14**
- Substantive law
  - sources of landlord-tenant law, **1:14**

**INSOLVENCY**

- Summary eviction, stay of warrant, **15:38**

**INTERCOMS**

- Habitability, **2:84**

**INTEREST**

- Security deposits, tenant's right to, **2:31**
- Temporary major capital improvement rent increases based on low-interest loans, **4:159**

**INTERIM MULTIPLE DEVELOPMENT (IMD) PROVISIONS**

- Loft Law, this index

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### INTERPRETERS

- Affidavit of translation form, **14:66**
- Deaf persons, **14:4**
- Due process issues, **14:5**
- Summary eviction, **14:2 et seq., 14:66**

### INTERVENTION

- Motion practice, **13:16**

### JOINDER

- Department of Social Services, **13:17**
- Federal agencies, **13:19**
- Motion practice, **13:16 et seq.**

### JOINT TRIALS

- Consolidation alternative, **13:27**

### JUDGMENT

- Agreement postjudgment to renew lease can reinstate tenancy, **15:7**
- Article 7A proceedings, **19:45**
- Conclusiveness of final judgment, summary eviction, **15:4**
- Conveyance of property prior to summary eviction, **15:5**
- CPLR 5015(a) motion to vacate judgment, **17:20**
- Default, this index
- Eviction
  - Generally, **1:33, 15:1**
  - holdover proceedings, summary eviction, **15:3**
- Lease renewal by postjudgment agreement can reinstate tenancy, summary eviction, **15:7**
- Motion to vacate judgment, CPLR 5015(a) grounds, **17:20**
- Nonpayment cases, satisfaction of judgment in, summary eviction, **15:6**
- Nonpayment proceedings, summary eviction, **15:2**
- Postjudgment agreement to renew lease can reinstate tenancy, summary eviction, **15:7**
- Prior conveyance of property, summary eviction, **15:5**
- Reinstatement of tenancy by postjudgment agreement to renew lease, summary eviction, **15:7**
- Renewal of lease by postjudgment agreement can reinstate tenancy, summary eviction, **15:7**

### JUDGMENT—Cont'd

- Satisfaction of judgment in nonpayment cases, summary eviction, **15:6**
- Summary eviction
  - Generally, **1:33**
  - tenancy reinstatement by postjudgment agreement to renew lease, **15:7**
  - vacate judgment motions, **17:4 et seq.**
- Vacate Judgment Motions, this index

### JURISDICTION

- Concurrent jurisdiction with courts of Loft Board, **6:86**
- Counterclaims
  - subject matter jurisdiction, **10:66**
- Expanded jurisdiction
  - local courts, summary evictions, **7:47**
  - summary evictions, local courts, **7:47**
- Failure of Service of Process, this index
- HP actions, **19:54**
- Invocation of, summary evictions, **7:38**
- Loft Board, concurrent jurisdiction with courts, **6:86**
- NYC Housing Court
  - ancillary matters, jurisdiction over, **7:53**
  - concurrent jurisdiction with certain agencies, **7:55**
  - jurisdiction over ancillary matters, **7:53**
  - limitations on Housing Court jurisdiction, **7:54**
- Personal Jurisdiction, this index
- Possession necessary for, summary evictions, **7:39**
- Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index
- Subject Matter Jurisdiction, this index
- Summary evictions
  - Generally, **1:40, 7:36 et seq.**
  - invocation of, **7:38**
  - possession necessary for, **7:39**
  - subject matter, **7:36, 7:43 et seq.**
- Termination notices, jurisdictional consequences, **8:243**

### JURISDICTIONAL DEFENSES

- Appeal, raising defense on appeal, subject matter jurisdiction issues, **10:53**
- Appearance, no waiver by, subject matter jurisdiction issues, **10:52**
- Burden of proof, failure of service of process, **11:2**

## **JURISDICTIONAL DEFENSES—Cont'd**

- Claim to possession, nonpayment proceedings, **10:55**
- Failure of service of process
  - burden of proof, **11:2**
  - holdover proceedings
    - Generally, **11:1**
    - burden of proof, **11:2**
- Nonpayment proceedings
  - See also Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
  - claim to possession, **10:55**
  - possession, tenant
    - Generally, **10:54**
    - claims of possession, **10:55**
  - subject matter jurisdiction issues, **10:50 et seq.**
- Statutory requirements, **10:51**
- Subject matter jurisdiction issues
  - appeal, raising defense on appeal, **10:53**
  - appearance, no waiver by, **10:52**
  - statutory requirements, **10:51**

## **JURY TRIALS**

- Burden of proof of waiver, **10:26**
- Causes of action subsequent to waiver agreement, nonpayment proceedings, **10:35**
- Conspicuous notice of waiver right, nonpayment proceedings, **10:25**
- Counterclaims, equitable, waiver, nonpayment proceedings, **10:36**
- Counterclaims, personal injury, waiver, nonpayment proceedings, **10:34**
- Defenses, equitable, waiver, nonpayment proceedings, **10:36**
- Demand for jury trial
  - Generally, **10:13**
  - extensions of time, **10:18**
  - fees, **10:19 et seq.**
  - holdovers, **10:16**
  - late filings, **10:17**
  - motion to strike demand, **10:22**
  - non-NYC nonpayments, **10:16**
  - time to make, **10:15**
- Equitable counterclaims waiver, nonpayment proceedings, **10:36**
- Equitable defenses waiver, nonpayment proceedings, **10:36**

## **JURY TRIALS—Cont'd**

- Federal regulations affecting waivers, nonpayment proceedings, **10:33**
- Hearing on contested waiver, nonpayment proceedings, **10:27**
- Knowing waivers, nonpayment proceedings, **10:24**
- Motion to strike demand, nonpayment proceedings, **10:22**
- Nonpayment
  - Generally, **10:13 et seq.**
  - See also Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
- Personal injury counterclaims, nonpayment proceedings waiver, **10:34**
- Right to jury trial
  - adult care facilities evictions, **6:129**
- Third party adoption of waiver, **10:29**
- Waivers
  - Generally, **10:14, 10:23 et seq.**
  - burden of proof, **10:26**
  - burden of proof, nonpayment proceedings, **10:26**
  - causes of action subsequent to agreement, **10:35**
  - conspicuous notice, **10:25**
  - conspicuous notice of waiver right, **10:25**
  - counterclaims, equitable, **10:36**
  - counterclaims, personal injury, **10:34**
  - equitable counterclaims, **10:36**
  - expiration of lease affecting, **10:28**
  - federal regulations affecting waivers, **10:33**
  - hearing on contested waiver, **10:27**
  - knowing waivers, **10:24**
  - lease expiration affecting, **10:28**
  - notice of right, **10:25**
  - personal injury counterclaims, **10:34**
  - rent regulation issues, **10:30 et seq.**
  - third party adoption, **10:29**
  - voluntariness, **10:24**

## **KEYS**

- See also Access Rights, this index
- Duplicate key, refusal to supply, breach of lease and objectionable conduct, **8:86**
- Landlord's right to key, habitability, **2:85**

## **LACHES**

- Burden of proof, **12:28**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### **LACHES—Cont'd**

- Cases considered on individual basis, **12:27**
- Delayed assertion of claim element, **12:31**
- Elements of defense, **12:29**
- Excuse for delay
  - Generally, **12:34**
  - nonpossessory judgments, **12:35**
- Lack of notice to respondent, **12:32**
- Nonpayment
  - Generally, **12:26 et seq.**
  - See also Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
- Prejudice element, **12:33**
- Respondent, lack of notice to, **12:32**
- Valid claim element, **12:30**

### **LATE FEES**

- Generally, **2:40**

### **LEAD PAINT**

- Class actions, **2:115**
- Federally subsidized housing programs, **5:47**
- Habitability, **2:101 et seq.**
- Tort liability, **2:116, 2:117**

### **LEASES**

- Abandonment
  - Generally, **2:128 et seq.**
  - mitigation of damages, **2:138**
- Access to make repairs, refusal to provide as breach, **8:87**
- Action for rent, expiration of lease required for, **2:139**
- Allegation requirements under RPAPL, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:126 et seq.**
- Annoyance as breach, **8:94**
- Appliances, installation of appliances without as breach, **8:66 et seq.**
- Assignments
  - Loft Law
    - Generally, **6:102**
    - waivers, **6:103**
  - manufactured home parks, **6:145**
- Attorney's fees
  - Generally, **16:3, 16:4**
  - manufactured home parks, **6:149**
  - reciprocal right of tenant, **16:9 et seq.**
- Automatic renewal, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:20**

### **LEASES—Cont'd**

- Breach of lease
  - Generally, **8:54 et seq.**
  - See also Summary Eviction, this index
- Business use of dwelling unit, leases as breach, **8:74 et seq.**
- Cancellation options
  - special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:136**
- Change of use of manufactured home park as exception to lease renewal requirement, **6:135**
- Charges, disclosure and reasonableness of, manufactured home parks, **6:139**
- Chronic rent delinquency as breach, **8:82 et seq.**
- Civil forfeiture, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:100**
- Collective bargaining by tenants, manufactured home parks
  - Generally, **6:143**
  - retaliation protections, **6:144**
- Commercial unit, residential use of as breach, **8:78**
- Consent, installation of appliances without as breach, **8:66 et seq.**
- Continuous conduct as breach, **8:92**
- Cooperatives, proprietary leases, **6:65**
- Cure of breach
  - Generally, **8:55 et seq.**
  - See also Summary Eviction, this index
  - nuisance proceeding, **8:59**
  - statutory postjudgment opportunity to cure, **8:58**
- Danger, imminence of as breach, **8:95**
- Dangerous conduct as breach, **8:92**
- Death of tenant, terminating relationship before expiration of term, **2:137**
- Disclosure of charges, manufactured home parks, **6:139**
- Domestic violence, special lease termination provisions for victims of, **2:135, 3:30**
- Drugs, illegal activity basis for eviction
  - Generally, **8:113**
  - trade or manufacture of drugs, **8:128**
- Duration of lease, residential landlord-tenant relationship
  - Generally, **2:19**
  - automatic renewal, **2:20**

## LEASES—Cont'd

Eccentric behavior as breach, **8:93**  
 Estoppel, tenancy by, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:12**  
 Evidence: search and seizure, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:138 et seq.**  
 Exception to renewal requirement, change of use of manufactured home park, **6:135**  
 Exclusionary Rule, generally, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:140**  
 Expiration of lease required for action for rent, **2:139**  
 Family day care business in home, leases as breach, **8:77**  
 Family day care business in home as breach, **8:76**  
 Federal civil forfeiture law, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:101**  
 Federally subsidized housing programs requirements, **5:42 et seq.**  
 Frequent conduct as breach, **8:92**  
 Guarantors, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:17**  
 Hoarding as breach, **8:97**  
 Illegal activity as basis for eviction  
     Generally, **8:99 et seq.**  
     See also Summary Eviction, this index  
 Imminence of danger, as breach, **8:95**  
 In-home family day care, leases as breach, **8:77**  
 In-home family day care as breach, **8:76**  
 Installation of appliances without consent as breach, **8:66 et seq.**  
 Installation of satellite dishes and television antennae without consent as breach, **8:69**  
 Lease offer for at least one-year term, tenant right to, manufactured home parks, **6:133 et seq.**  
 Lessee entitled to possession as summary eviction party, **7:85**  
 Limitations on rent increases  
     manufactured home parks, **6:141**  
 Loft Law, assignment of lease  
     Generally, **6:102**  
     waivers, **6:103**  
 Manufactured home parks  
     Generally, **6:133 et seq.**  
     See also Manufactured Home Parks, this index

## LEASES—Cont'd

Military personnel, special termination rules for, **2:136**  
 Mitigation damages when tenant vacates before expiration of lease, **2:138**  
 Musical instrument use as breach, **8:96**  
 New York State civil forfeiture law, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:103**  
 Nonpayment Proceedings, this index  
 Nuisance Abatement Law, **8:118**  
 Nuisance as breach  
     Generally, **8:89 et seq.**  
     cure, **8:59**  
 NYC, statutory postjudgment opportunity to cure breach, **8:58**  
 Objectionable conduct as breach  
     Generally, **8:89 et seq.**  
     disabilities causing, **8:90**  
 Offer of lease for at least one-year term, tenant right to, manufactured home parks, **6:133 et seq.**  
 One-year term, tenant right to lease offer for at least, manufactured home parks, **6:133 et seq.**  
 Overcrowding after agency finding as breach, **8:81**  
 Pet rules as breach, **8:71 et seq.**  
 Plain language requirement, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:14**  
 Possession, lessee entitled as summary eviction party, **7:85**  
 Possibility of criminal prosecution, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:137**  
 Presence of drugs, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:142**  
 Proof requirements under RPAPL, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:126 et seq.**  
 Proprietary leases, cooperatives, **6:65**  
 Real Property Law, illegal activity voids lease under, **8:104**  
 Reasonableness of charges, manufactured home parks, **6:139**  
 Recurring conduct as breach, **8:92**  
 Refusal to provide access to make repairs as breach, **8:87**  
 Refusal to renew lease for rent stabilized tenancies, **4:193 et seq.**  
 Refusal to supply duplicate key as breach, **8:86**  
 Renewal leases for rent stabilized units, **2:15**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### LEASES—Cont'd

- Renewals refusal to renew leases for rent stabilized tenancies, **4:193 et seq.**
- Rent control and rent stabilization
  - Generally, **4:176**
  - illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:123 et seq.**
  - TMI rent increases
    - lease cancellation options, **4:136**
    - lease clause permitting increase, **4:156**
- Rent increase limitations, manufactured home parks, **6:141**
- Repairs as breach, refusal to provide access to make, **8:87**
- Required provisions, federally subsidized housing programs, **5:42 et seq.**
- Residential Landlord-Tenant Relationship, this index
- Residential use of commercial unit as breach, **8:78**
- Retaliatory Eviction, this index
- Right to sell manufactured home within manufactured home park
  - Generally, **6:147**
- Right to sell manufactured home within manufactured home park, approval rights, **6:148**
- Roommates, manufactured home parks, **6:146**
- RPAPL illegal activity basis for eviction
  - Generally, **8:105, 8:126 et seq.**
  - Section 711(5), **8:111**
  - Section 715, **8:112**
- Rules and regulations, tenant access to, manufactured home parks, **6:138**
- Sales of manufactured homes within parks
  - Generally, **6:147**
  - approval rights, **6:148**
- Satellite dish installation without consent as breach, **8:69**
- Search and seizure, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:138 et seq.**
- Section 8 program lease requirements
  - Generally, **5:146 et seq.**
  - prohibited provisions, **5:147**
  - renewal or termination at end of lease term, **5:164**
  - required provisions, **5:148**
- Security Deposits, this index

### LEASES—Cont'd

- Self-incrimination privilege, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:107**
- Senior citizens, termination provisions for
  - Generally, **2:133**
  - notice requirements, **2:134**
- Smoking as breach, **8:98**
- Special lease termination provisions for victims of domestic violence, **2:135**
- Special practice considerations, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:136**
- Special rent increases for controlled tenancies
  - Generally, **4:156**
  - lease cancellation options, **4:136**
- Special termination rules for active duty military personnel, **2:136**
- Specific types of violations, cure of breach, **8:65**
- Spouse (opposite or same-sex), right to have added to lease, **2:13**
- Statutory postjudgment opportunity to cure breach
  - Generally, **8:57**
  - NYC, **8:58**
- Subletting
  - manufactured home parks, **6:145**
  - term of sublease
    - Generally, **2:58**
    - violations, treble damages, **2:59**
- Successors
  - binding effect of rent stabilization-type agreements, **4:176**
- Summary Eviction, this index
- Surrender of premises required for termination, **2:140**
- Television antennae installation without consent as breach, **8:69**
- Temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:136, 4:156**
- Tenancy by estoppel, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:12**
- Tenant access to rules and regulations, manufactured home parks, **6:138**
- Tenant right to lease offer for at least one-year term, manufactured home parks, **6:133 et seq.**
- Tenants' right to organize
  - manufactured home parks, **6:144**
  - retaliation protections, **6:144**

## LEASES—Cont'd

- Termination provisions for senior citizens
  - Generally, **2:133**
  - notice requirements, **2:134**
- Term of sublease
  - Generally, **2:58**
  - violations, treble damages, **2:59**
- Timing of written offer of lease, manufactured home parks, **6:134**
- Types of violations, cure of breach, **8:65**
- Unauthorized alterations as breach, **8:79, 8:80**
- Unauthorized occupants as breach, **8:88**
- Unconscionable provisions, **2:21**
- Unconscionable provisions, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:21**
- Violations, specific types of, cure of breach, **8:65**
- Waste as breach, **8:79, 8:80**
- Written offer of lease, timing of, manufactured home parks, **6:134**

## LICENSEES

- Co-habitants, proceeding against, **8:23**
- Evictions
  - Generally, **8:16 et seq.**
  - co-habitants, proceeding against, **8:23**
  - proceeding against co-habitant, **8:23**
  - remaining household members, proceedings against
    - Generally, **8:20 et seq.**
    - spouse protections, **8:21**
  - service of notice to quit, **8:19**
  - spouse's rights, **8:21**
- Notice to quit
  - Generally, **8:18**
  - service, **8:19**
  - superintendent/employee proceedings, **8:25**
- NYC Illegal Eviction Law, self-help evictions, **7:13**
- Parties, evictions, **8:17**
- Proceeding against co-habitant, **8:23**
- Remaining household members, proceedings against
  - Generally, **8:20 et seq.**
  - spouse protections, **8:21**
- Self-help evictions, NYC Illegal Eviction Law, **7:13**
- Service of notice to quit, **8:19**
- Spouse's rights, **8:21**

## LOAN PROGRAMS

- Finance, this index

## LOBBY ATTENDANT SERVICES

- Habitability, **2:86**

## LOFT LAW

- Generally, **6:79 et seq.**
- Accreted units, IMD provisions, **6:89**
- Applicants for IMD status, burden of proof, **6:96**
- Applications for Loft Law coverage, **6:97**
- Assignment of lease
  - Generally, **6:102**
  - waivers, **6:103**
- Board, Loft
  - Generally, **6:83**
  - composition, **6:84**
  - concurrent jurisdiction with courts, **6:86**
  - duties, **6:85**
  - regulations, **6:87**
- Broad construction, IMD provisions, **6:94**
- Burden of proof of applicants for IMD status, **6:96**
- Causation of tenant vacation intent, harassment, **6:120**
- Certificate of occupancy prerequisite to personal use eviction, **6:116**
- Compliance, owner pass on of costs of to tenants, **6:109**
- Composition of Loft Board, **6:84**
- Concurrent jurisdiction of courts and Loft Board, **6:86**
- Constitutionality, **6:82**
- Constructive purchase of fixtures, **6:104**
- Courts, Loft Board concurrent jurisdiction with, **6:86**
- Coverage, **6:88 et seq.**
- Coverage can be lost if unit is abandoned, **6:98**
- Duties of Loft Board, **6:85**
- Eviction
  - Generally, **6:111 et seq.**
  - certificate of occupancy prerequisite to personal use eviction, **6:116**
  - factual issues, **6:114**
  - issues of fact, **6:114**
  - notice requirements, **6:115**
  - occupancy certificate as prerequisite to personal use eviction, **6:116**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### LOFT LAW—Cont'd

#### Eviction—Cont'd

- personal use eviction, occupancy certificate as prerequisite to, **6:116**
- petitioner, specific showings required of
  - Generally, **6:112**
  - implications if showing not made, **6:113**

#### Factual issues, eviction, **6:114**

#### Family living, independent, unit indicia of, IMD provisions, **6:95**

#### Fixtures

- constructive purchase of, **6:104**
- landlord election not to buy
  - Generally, **6:102**
  - waivers, **6:103**

#### Habitability, **6:117**

#### Harassment

- Generally, **6:119 et seq.**
- causation of tenant vacation intent, **6:120**
- intent to cause tenants to vacate, **6:120**
- remedies, **6:121**
- tenant vacation, intent to cause, **6:120**
- termination of use of IMD provision, **6:101**
- vacation of tenant, intent to cause, **6:120**

#### Hardship exemption, recorded covenant, **6:107**

#### Improvements, sale of, **6:99 et seq.**

#### Independent family living unit, indicia of, IMD provisions, **6:95**

#### Initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:105**

#### Intent to cause tenants to vacate, harassment, **6:120**

#### Interim multiple development (IMD) provisions

- 1987 amendments to Loft Law, **6:90**
- 1992 amendments to Loft Law, **6:91**
- 1996 Extensions of Loft Law, **6:92**
- 2010 amendments to Loft Law, **6:93**
- Generally, **6:88 et seq.**
- accreted units, **6:89**
- applicants for IMD status, burden of proof, **6:96**
- broad construction, **6:94**
- burden of proof status, **6:96**
- family living, independent, unit indicia of, **6:95**
- harassment of tenants terminates use of provision, **6:101**

### LOFT LAW—Cont'd

#### Interim multiple development (IMD) provisions—Cont'd

#### independent family living, unit indicia of, **6:95**

#### status, burden of proof, **6:96**

#### tenant harassment terminates use of provision, **6:101**

#### unit indicia of independent family living, **6:95**

#### Jurisdiction, **6:86**

#### Landlord election not to buy fixtures

- Generally, **6:102**
- waivers, **6:103**

#### Lease, assignment of

- Generally, **6:102**
- waivers, **6:103**

#### Legalization requirements, **6:106**

#### Loft Law coverage, **6:88**

#### Loss of coverage if unit is abandoned, **6:98**

#### Noncompliance, rent collections and, **6:108**

#### Notice requirements, eviction, **6:115**

#### Occupancy certificate as prerequisite to personal use eviction, **6:116**

#### Ongoing right to apply for Loft Law coverage, **6:97**

#### Owner pass on of costs of complying to tenants, **6:109**

#### Owner's purchase as taking unit out of rent stabilization coverage, **6:100**

#### Personal use eviction, occupancy certificate as prerequisite to eviction, **6:116**

#### Petitioner, specific showings required for eviction

- Generally, **6:112**
- implications if showing not made, **6:113**

#### Purpose, **6:81**

#### Recorded covenant, hardship exemption, **6:107**

#### Registration requirements, **6:105**

#### Regulations, Loft Board, **6:87**

#### Remaining household members, succession rights in lofts, **6:118**

#### Remedies, harassment, **6:121**

#### Rent collections and noncompliance, **6:108**

#### Rent control and rent stabilization

- Generally, **6:110**
- initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:105**
- owner's purchase as taking unit out of, **6:100**

## **LOFT LAW—Cont'd**

- Rent control and rent stabilization—Cont'd
  - state and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:52**
- Right to apply for Loft Law coverage, **6:97**
- Sale of fixtures or improvements, **6:99 et seq.**
- Scope, **6:88 et seq.**
- Specific showings required of eviction petitioner
  - Generally, **6:112**
  - implications if showing not made, **6:113**
- State and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:52**
- Succession rights in lofts, **6:118**
- Tenant harassment terminates use of IMD provision, **6:101**
- Tenants, owner pass on of costs of complying to, **6:109**
- Tenant vacation, intent to cause, **6:120**
- Unit abandonment, loss of coverage, **6:98**
- Unit indicia of independent family living, IMD provisions, **6:95**
- Vacation of tenant, intent to cause, **6:120**

## **LONG-TERM RESIDENTS**

- Eviction exempt rent regulated tenancies, **8:187 et seq.**

## **LOW INCOME PERSONS**

- See also Poor Persons, this index; Pro Se Litigation, this index
- Attorney's fees, **16:27**
- Low Income Housing Trust Fund Program, **4:61**
- Private Housing Finance Law, this index
- Source of income discrimination protection, **3:53**

## **MAINTENANCE**

- Article 7A Proceedings, this index
- Cooperatives, **6:66**
- Habitability, this index
- Housing Maintenance Code, **2:78**
- Nonpayment defense, maintenance in habitable and usable fashion element of warranty, **12:78**
- NYC Housing Court, **7:52**
- Repairs, this index
- Section 8 Programs, this index

## **MALICIOUS PROSECUTION**

- Generally, **16:81**

## **MANUFACTURED HOME PARKS**

- Generally, **6:131 et seq.**
- Assignment, **6:145**
- Change of use of park as exception to lease renewal requirement, **6:135**
- Charges, disclosure and reasonableness of, **6:139**
- Collective bargaining by tenants
  - Generally, **6:143**
  - retaliation protections, **6:144**
- DHCR enforcement of Real Property Law Section 233, **6:150**
- Disclose of charges, **6:139**
- Discrimination
  - Generally, **6:153 et seq.**
  - children, **6:155**
  - Federal Fair Housing Act, **6:157**
  - protected categories
    - Generally, **6:154**
    - children, **6:155**
  - Real Property Law Sections 236, 237, **6:156**
- Eviction, specific grounds for, **6:151**
- Exception to lease renewal requirement, change of use of park, **6:135**
- Federal Fair Housing Act, **6:157**
- First refusal right when manufactured home park is offered for sale, **6:152**
- Habitability, **6:142**
- Leases
  - Generally, **6:132**
  - assignment, **6:145**
  - attorney's fees, **6:149**
  - change of use of park as exception to lease renewal requirement, **6:135**
  - charges, disclosure and reasonableness of, **6:139**
  - collective bargaining by tenants
    - Generally, **6:143**
    - retaliation protections, **6:144**
  - DHCR, park owner filing annual registration statement with, **6:137**
  - disclose of charges, **6:139**
  - eviction, specific grounds for, **6:151**
  - exception to renewal requirement, change of use of park, **6:135**
  - first refusal right when manufactured home park is offered for sale, **6:152**
  - habitability, **6:142**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### MANUFACTURED HOME PARKS—Cont'd

#### Leases—Cont'd

- limitations on rent increases, **6:141**
- manufactured home park sales, first refusal right, **6:152**
- offer for at least one-year term, tenant right to, **6:133 et seq.**
- offer of lease for at least one-year term, tenant right to, **6:133 et seq.**
- one-year term, tenant right to lease offer for at least, **6:133 et seq.**
- park owner filing annual registration statement with DHCR, **6:137**
- reasonableness of charges, **6:139**
- registration statement with DHCR, park owner filing annual, **6:137**
- rent increase limitations, **6:141**
- roommates, **6:146**
- rules and regulations, tenant access to, **6:138**
- sales of manufactured homes within parks
  - Generally, **6:147**
  - approval rights, **6:148**
- security deposits, **6:140**
- specific grounds for eviction, **6:151**
- subletting, **6:145**
- tenant access to rules and regulations, **6:138**
- tenant right to lease offer for at least one-year term, **6:133 et seq.**
- tenants' right to organize
  - Generally, **6:143**
  - retaliation protections, **6:144**
  - timing of written offer of lease, **6:134**
  - written offer of lease, timing of, **6:134**
- Limitations on rent increases, **6:141**
- Manufactured home park sales, first refusal right, **6:152**
- Offer of lease for at least one-year term, tenant right to, **6:133 et seq.**
- One-year term, tenant right to lease offer for at least, **6:133 et seq.**
- Penalties for failure to comply with Real Property Law Section 233, **6:136**
- Protected categories for discrimination purposes
  - Generally, **6:154**
  - children, **6:155**
- Real Property Law protections for security deposits, **2:34**

### MANUFACTURED HOME PARKS—Cont'd

- Real Property Law Section 233
  - Generally, **6:132**
  - DHCR enforcement, **6:150**
  - penalties for failure to comply, **6:136**
- Reasonableness of charges, **6:139**
- Rent increase limitations, **6:141**
- Roommates, **6:146**
- Rules and regulations, tenant access to, **6:138**
- Sales of manufactured homes within parks
  - Generally, **6:147**
  - approval rights, **6:148**
- Security deposits, **2:34, 6:140**
- Specific grounds for eviction, **6:151**
- Subletting, **6:145**
- Tenants
  - access to rules and regulations, **6:138**
  - right to lease offer for at least one-year term, **6:133 et seq.**
  - right to organize
    - Generally, **6:143**
    - retaliation protections, **6:144**
  - Timing of written offer of lease, **6:134**
  - Written offer of lease, timing of, **6:134**

### MARITAL STATUS

- Discrimination protection, **3:52**

### MENTALLY ILL PERSONS

- Community residences, **6:122**

### MILITARY SERVICE

- Assignment of counsel for servicemembers
  - Generally, **15:26**
  - summary evictions, **7:127**
- Counsel for servicemembers, assignment of, **15:26**
- Default judgments, nonmilitary affidavits, **15:19 et seq.**
- Leases, special termination rules for, **2:136**
- Nonmilitary affidavits, default judgment, **15:19 et seq.**
- Servicemembers' Civil Relief Act, summary eviction, **15:22**
- Soldiers' and Sailors' Relief Act, summary eviction, **15:23**

### MIRRORS IN ELEVATORS

- Habitability, **2:87**

**MISTAKE**

Vacate stipulation motions, **17:31**

**MITCHELL-LAMA HOUSING**

Generally, **6:1**

See also Private Housing Finance Law, this index

**MITIGATION OF DAMAGES**

Tenant vacates before expiration of lease, **2:138**

**MORTGAGE AGENCY INSURED LOANS**

State and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:65**

**MORTGAGES**

Bankruptcy, mortgagee in possession, no eviction by, **20:22**

Federally subsidized housing, mortgage assistance payments

Section 235, **5:188**

Section 236, **5:189**

Foreclosure

Generally, **20:14**

receivers, habitability warranty breach liability, **12:86**

Habitability warranty breach liability in nonpayment proceedings, mortgage foreclosure receivers, **12:86**

Liability for breach of habitability warranty in nonpayment proceedings, mortgage foreclosure receivers, **12:86**

No eviction by mortgagee in possession, **20:22**

Nonpayment proceedings, liability for breach of habitability warranty, mortgage foreclosure receivers, **12:86**

Rehabilitation Mortgage Insurance Corp, **4:63**

Rent control, Mortgage Agency Insured Loans, **4:65**

**MOTION PRACTICE**

Generally, **13:1 et seq.**

Appeals of pretrial orders, **18:9**

Appellate courts, **18:69**

Article 7A proceedings, posttrial motion by owner, **19:45**

Article 78 relief, **13:20**

Change of venue, motion for, **13:29**

Consolidation, this index

Contempt proceeding, **19:100**

Department of Social Services joinder, **13:17**

**MOTION PRACTICE—Cont'd**

Discontinue proceedings, **13:31, 13:32**

Dismissal, this index

Failure to prosecute, dismissal, **13:7**

Federal agencies joinder, **13:19**

Federal court, removal to, **13:30**

Intervention, **13:16**

Joinder, **13:16 et seq.**

Parties, motion to add, **13:16 et seq.**

Poor persons litigation, **13:12 et seq.**

Postjudgment motions

Vacate Judgment Motions, this index

Vacate or Stay Warrants of Eviction

Motions, this index

Vacate Stipulation Motions, this index

Pretrial orders appeals, **18:9**

Pro Se Litigation, this index

Removal and consolidation in Supreme Court, motion for, **13:28**

Removal to federal court, **13:30**

Restore proceedings to calendar, **13:35 et seq.**

Stay pending resolution of another matter, **13:33, 13:34**

Succession rights cases, summary judgment

Generally, **13:9**

proof, **13:10**

Summary eviction judgment, motion to vacate, **17:4 et seq.**

Summary Judgment, this index

Supreme Court, motion for removal and consolidation in, **13:28**

Time to answer when motion to dismiss is denied, **13:5**

Vacate Judgment Motions, this index

Vacate or Stay Warrants of Eviction Motions, this index

Vacate Stipulation Motions, this index

Venue change, **13:29**

When grounds for dismissal must be raised, **13:4**

When motions are to be made, **13:2**

With or without prejudice, dismissal, **13:6**

**MULTIPLE DWELLING LAW**

See also Apartments, this index

Abandonment of multiple dwelling use, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:49**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### **MULTIPLE DWELLING LAW—Cont'd**

- Allegations in petitions, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:43**
- Building no longer used as multiple dwelling, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:49**
- Collection upon compliance, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:45**
- DHCR registration failures, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:64**
- Dismissal, pleading and proof compliance failure requirements, **12:44**
- Ejectment actions, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:51**
- Filings of registration statements, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:42**
- Holdover proceedings, registration-related defense, **12:50**
- Illegal third unit, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:47**
- Interim multiple development (IMD) provisions. See Loft Law, this index
- Multiple dwelling use abandonment, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:49**
- New registration statement filings, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:42**
- Noncompliance, recoupment of rents paid, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:46**
- NYC registration requirements, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:40**
- Petition allegations, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:43**
- Pleading and proof compliance failure requires dismissal of nonpayment proceedings, **12:44**
- Recoupment of rents paid where noncompliance, registration-related defense, **12:46**
- Registration
  - case-by-case status determination, **12:39**
  - definitions, **12:38, 12:39**
  - status determination, case-by-case, **12:39**
- Registration-related defenses
  - Generally, **12:37 et seq.**
  - See also Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
- Residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:76, 2:77**
- Statement filings, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:42**

### **MULTIPLE DWELLING LAW—Cont'd**

- Third units, illegal, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:47**
- Third units, vacant, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:48**
- Utility shut-offs in, summary eviction, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:39**
- Vacant third unit, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:48**

### **MUTUAL HOUSING ASSOCIATION**

- Generally, **6:78**

### **NATIONAL HOUSING ACT UNITS**

- Exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:78**

### **NEGLIGENCE**

- Counterclaims, nonpayment proceedings, **10:87**

### **NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS**

- Generally, **9:1 et seq., 12:1**
- Abandonment of multiple dwelling use, **12:49**
- Access requirements, **12:104**
- Additional difficulties for recipients of public assistance, **12:10**
- Aggregated abatements for multiple problems, **12:111**
- Agreement for payment of rent, **9:10**
- Allegations
  - demand for rent requirements, **9:31**
  - registration-related defense, **12:43**
- Alteration ends exemption, certification-failure defense, **12:54**
- Alternate rent arrangements to satisfy requirement, rent-impairing habitability violations, **12:144**
- Amendments of answers, **10:12**
- Amount of rent due
  - petitions, **9:38**
- Annoyances, habitability defenses, **12:112**
- Answers
  - Generally, **12:1 et seq.**
  - Asserting defenses, below
  - interposing the answer, **12:1**
  - service and filing of the answer, **12:6**
  - what answer may contain, **12:5**
  - when answer is due
    - Generally, **12:2 et seq.**
    - local rules, **12:3**
    - NYC, **12:4**

**NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd**

Appeals, stays pending, deposit of rent, **18:29**  
 Article 7A administrator, liability for breach of  
 habitability warranty, **12:90**

**Asserting defenses**

Generally, **10:1 et seq.**  
 adjournments affecting time to answer, **10:8**  
 amendments of answers, **10:12**  
 content of answer, **10:11**  
 extensions of time to answer, **10:10**  
 oral or written answers, **10:4**  
 time to answer  
     Generally, **10:6 et seq.**  
     adjournments affecting, **10:8**  
     extensions of time, **10:10**  
 verification, **10:5**  
 when to answer  
     Generally, **10:6 et seq.**  
     adjournments affecting, **10:8**  
     extensions of time, **10:10**  
 who may answer, **10:3**  
 written or oral answers, **10:4**

Assumption or rejection of unexpired lease,  
 bankruptcy defense, **10:61**

Authorized rent requirements rent-regulated  
 tenants, **9:6**

**Bankruptcy defense**

assumption or rejection of unexpired lease,  
     **10:61**  
 definitions, state law governs, **10:61**  
 filing, **10:58 et seq.**  
 lease, stay and termination status, **10:62**,  
     **10:63**  
 lease, unexpired, assumption or rejection of,  
     **10:61**  
 plan, tenant-debtor, **10:64**  
 procedure to lift stay, **10:60**  
 rejection or assumption of unexpired lease,  
     **10:61**  
 state law governs definitions, **10:61**  
 stay, lease termination status, **10:62**, **10:63**  
 stay, procedure to lift, **10:60**  
 tenant-debtor plan, **10:64**  
 tenant may assume/reject unexpired lease,  
     **10:61**  
 unexpired lease, assumption or rejection of,  
     **10:61**

**NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd**

Bankruptcy defense—Cont'd  
 unexpired lease, tenant may assume/reject,  
     **10:61**

Board of directors of condominium, liability  
 for breach of habitability warranty, **12:89**

Breach, problems of proving, habitability  
 defenses, **12:116**

Breach of security claims, counterclaims,  
     **10:88**

Bright-line standard, habitability defenses,  
     **12:77**

Building no longer used as multiple dwelling,  
 registration-related defense, **12:49**

**Burden of proof**

improper rental amount defense, **12:18**  
 laches, **12:28**  
 overcharge defense, **12:23**  
 respondent prerequisites, **9:33**  
 waiver of jury trial, **10:26**

**Certification-failure defense**

Generally, **12:52 et seq.**  
 alteration ends exemption, **12:54**  
 combined apartments, **12:55**  
 conversion ends exemption, **12:54**  
 exempt buildings, subsequent conversion/  
 alteration ends exemption, **12:54**  
 exemptions from certificate of occupancy  
 requirement, **12:53**  
 Multiple Dwelling Law Section 302 penalty  
 provisions  
     Generally, **12:56 et seq.**, **12:63**  
     exceptions to rent collection bar, **12:62**  
     tenant knowledge as waiver, **12:60**  
 older buildings exemptions from certificate  
 of occupancy requirement, **12:53**  
 requirements for combined apartments,  
     **12:55**  
 subsequent conversion/alteration ends  
 exemption, **12:54**

**Charges, petitioner may not seek**

Generally, **9:4**  
 claims of additional charges as rent, **9:5**

Claim to possession, jurisdictional defenses,  
     **10:55**

Collection upon compliance, registration-re-  
 lated defense, **12:45**

Combined apartments, certification-failure  
 defense, **12:55**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd

- Components of warranty of habitability, habitability defenses, **12:75**
- Conditions dangerous to life, health, safety, counterclaims, **10:82**
- Condominium board, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:89**
- Construction disturbing tenants, habitability defenses, **12:109**
- Constructive eviction, habitability defenses, **12:139**
- Contents of answers, **12:5**
- Cooperative shareholders
  - liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:88**
  - standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:83**
- Counterclaims
  - Generally, **10:65 et seq.**
  - administrative remedy, courts may consider, **10:86**
  - amount, no jurisdictional limit on, **10:66**
  - breach of security claims, **10:88**
  - concurrent jurisdiction with DHCR, **10:85**
  - conditions dangerous to life, health, safety, **10:82**
  - courts may consider administrative remedy, **10:86**
  - damages, **10:89**
  - defense waivers by raising, **10:40**
  - DHCR, concurrent jurisdiction with, **10:85**
  - discretion to entertain or sever
    - Generally, **10:67 et seq.**
    - inextricably intertwined counterclaims, **10:68**
    - related counterclaims, **10:69**
  - equitable, waiver of jury trial, **10:36**
  - forum
    - courts may consider administrative remedy, **10:86**
    - DHCR, concurrent jurisdiction with, **10:85**
  - habitability claims
    - Generally, **10:76 et seq.**
    - waivers, **10:71**
  - habitability defenses, **12:98 et seq.**
  - health, conditions dangerous to, **10:82**
  - inextricably intertwined counterclaims, **10:68**

### NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd

- Counterclaims—Cont'd
  - life, conditions dangerous to, **10:82**
  - mandatory counterclaims, **10:68**
  - negligence and, **10:87**
  - no jurisdictional limit on amount, **10:66**
  - orders to correct, **10:81**
  - overcharge of rent, **12:24**
  - personal injury, waiver of jury trial, **10:34**
  - plenary action, stay while pursuing counterclaim in, **10:75**
  - related counterclaims not stricken, **10:69**
  - rent overcharge, **10:84**
  - safety, conditions dangerous to, **10:82**
  - scope of claim, **10:80**
  - security breach claims, **10:88**
  - separate HP action as barring, **10:83**
  - settlement of suit affecting, **10:74**
  - statute of limitations, **10:79**
  - stay while pursuing counterclaim in plenary action, **10:75**
  - tort liability, **10:87**
  - waivers
    - Generally, **10:70 et seq.**
    - defenses by raising, **10:40**
    - habitability claims
      - Generally, **10:71**
      - continued rent not waive, **10:77**
      - regulated housing lease expirations, effect on waivers, **10:72**
- Court may supervise discovery, **13:60**
- Cross claims, **10:90**
- Damages, counterclaims, **10:89**
- Dangerous to life, health, or safety element of warranty, habitability defenses, **12:76**
- Death of tenant, petitions, **9:44**
- Default in payment of rent, prerequisites, **9:13**
- Defenses
  - Generally, **10:37 et seq., 12:7 et seq.**
  - Asserting defenses, above
  - Bankruptcy defense, above
  - Certification-failure defense, above
  - counterclaims, defense waivers by raising, **10:40**
  - demand defenses, **12:7, 12:8**
  - equitable, waiver of jury trial, **10:36**
  - Failure of Service of Process, this index
  - failure to make proper rent demand, **12:7**

**NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd**

**Defenses—Cont'd**

- failure to pay rent stabilization fee, **12:65 et seq.**
- Fair Debt Collection Practices Act violations, **9:21**
- Habitability defenses, below
- Improper rental amount defense, below
- Jurisdictional defenses, below
- Laches, below
- Liability for breach of habitability warranty, below
- notice of verification failure, **10:57**
- Overcharge defense, below
- Payment defense, below
- personal jurisdiction, lack of, **10:37**
- raising unrelated counterclaims, waiver by, **10:40**
- Registration-related defense, below
- Rent-impairing habitability violations, below
- rent stabilization fee, failure to pay, **12:65 et seq.**
- right to rent demand in lease waiver prohibited, **12:8**
- Spiegel Law defense, **12:133 et seq.**
- stale demand, **9:34**
- Standing to assert habitability warranty, below
- tenant in possession, jurisdictional defenses
  - Generally, **10:54**
  - claims of possession, **10:55**
- unrelated counterclaims, waiver by raising, **10:40**
- verification of petition failure
  - Generally, **10:56**
  - notice of verification failure, **10:57**
- waiver by raising unrelated counterclaims, **10:40**
- waiver of right to rent demand in lease prohibited, **12:8**
- Definitions, state law governs, bankruptcy defense, **10:61**
- Delayed assertion of claim element, laches, **12:31**
- Demand defenses, **12:7, 12:8**
- Demand for jury trial
  - Generally, **9:15 et seq., 10:13**
  - allegations in petition, **9:31**
  - amount due, **9:26**

**NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd**

**Demand for jury trial—Cont'd**

- extensions of time, **10:18**
- Fair Debt Collection Practices Act
  - Generally, **9:20 et seq.**
  - violations as defense, **9:21**
- fees, **10:19 et seq.**
- form of demand, **9:17**
- holdovers, **10:16**
- how demand is served, **9:24**
- late filings, **10:17**
- lease terms as controlling, **9:29**
- limitation of demand to rent due, **9:27**
- motion to strike demand, **10:22**
- non-NYC nonpayments, **10:16**
- period for which due, **9:26**
- petitioner must make demand for rent, **9:17**
- respondent, demand on, **9:30**
- second nonpayment proceeding, **9:35**
- service, **9:24**
- specificity of demand, **9:28**
- stale demand, **9:34**
- stays pending appeal, **18:29**
- terms of lease as controlling, **9:29**
- time to make, **10:15**
- what demand must state, **9:25 et seq.**
- when demand made, **9:18**
- whom demanded, **9:30**
- who must make demand, **9:19**
- written demand requirements, **9:23**
- Demand for rent
  - Generally, **9:15 et seq.**
  - contents, **9:25 et seq.**
  - demand for jury trial after, **9:17**
  - lease terms as controlling, **9:29**
  - second nonpayment proceeding, **9:35**
  - service, **9:24**
  - summary eviction default judgment, **15:11**
  - what demand must state, **9:25 et seq.**
  - who must make, **9:19**
- Deposits of rent, rent-impairing habitability violations, **12:143**
- DHCR
  - counterclaims, concurrent jurisdiction, **10:85**
  - registration failures, registration-related defense, **12:64**
- Discovery supervision
  - Generally, **13:60**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd

- Discovery supervision—Cont'd
  - holdovers vs nonpayments, **13:54 et seq.**
- Discretion to entertain or sever counterclaim
  - Generally, **10:67 et seq.**
  - inextricably intertwined counterclaims, **10:68**
  - related counterclaims, **10:69**
- Dismissal, pleading and proof compliance failure requires, registration-related defense, **12:44**
- Earmarked payments, intended period, **9:26**
- Ejectment actions, registration-related defense, **12:51**
- Elements of defenses
  - habitability
    - Generally, **12:75**
    - reasonably intended uses, **12:79**
    - usable fashion maintenance, **12:78**
  - laches, **12:29**
- Equitable counterclaims, waiver of jury trial, **10:36**
- Exceptions, landlord-tenant relationship allegation as prerequisites, **9:12**
- Excuse for delay
  - Generally, **12:34**
  - nonpossessory judgments, **12:35**
- Exempt buildings, subsequent conversion/alteration ends exemption, certification-failure defense, **12:54**
- Exemptions from certificate of occupancy requirement, certification-failure defense, **12:53**
- Expiration or termination of lease, evictions, **8:49**
- Failure of Service of Process, this index
- Failure to make proper rent demand defenses, **12:7**
- Failure to pay rent stabilization fee defense, **12:65 et seq.**
- Failure to plead and prove compliance requires dismissal, registration-related defense, **12:44**
- Fair Debt Collection Practices Act
  - Generally, **9:20 et seq.**
  - violations as defense, **9:21**
- Federal regulation status of unit, **9:43**
- Fees, petitioner may not seek, **9:4**

### NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd

- Filings of registration statements, registration-related defense, **12:42**
- Foreclosure receivers, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:86**
- Forum
  - administrative remedy, courts may consider, **10:86**
  - tenant choice, overcharge defense, **12:25**
- Good faith, habitability defenses, **12:105**
- Habitability defenses
  - Generally, **12:68, 12:68 et seq.**
  - access requirements, **12:104**
  - against whom claim can be asserted, **12:85**
  - aggregated abatements for multiple problems, **12:111**
  - annoyances, **12:112**
  - breach, problems of proving, **12:116**
  - bright-line standard, **12:77**
  - components of warranty of habitability, **12:75**
  - constitutionality of habitability statute, **12:72**
  - construction disturbing tenants, **12:109**
  - constructive eviction, **12:139**
  - counterclaims, **10:76 et seq., 12:98 et seq.**
  - dangerous to life, health, or safety element of warranty, **12:76**
- elements of warranty
  - Generally, **12:75**
  - maintenance in habitable and usable fashion, **12:78**
  - reasonably intended uses, **12:79**
  - usable fashion maintenance, **12:78**
- good faith, **12:105**
- health dangers element of warranty, **12:76**
- heat and hot water failures, **12:107**
- inconveniences, **12:112**
- judicial interpretations and applications, **12:106**
- latent defects, **12:74**
- lesser problems, **12:112**
- Liability for breach of habitability warranty, below
- life dangers element of warranty, **12:76**
- maintenance in habitable and usable fashion element of warranty, **12:78**
- multiple problems, aggregated abatements for, **12:111**
- notice requirements, **12:103**

**NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd**

Habitability defenses—Cont'd  
 partial actual eviction, **12:140**  
 patent defects, **12:74**  
 pre-statute case law, **12:70**  
 problems of proving breach, **12:116**  
 proof of breach problems, **12:116**  
 Remedy for breach of habitability warranty, below  
 rent abatement, statute of limitations for, **12:102**  
 rent deposit orders, **12:136 et seq.**  
 Rent-impairing habitability violations, below  
 responsibility for third-party acts, **12:114, 12:115**  
 safety dangers element of warranty, **12:76**  
 security failures, **12:113**  
 Spiegel Law defense, **12:133 et seq.**  
 Standing to assert habitability warranty, below  
 statute of limitations for rent abatement, **12:102**  
 statutory authority  
     Generally, **12:69 et seq.**  
     pre-statute case law, **12:70**  
 third-party acts, responsibility for, **12:114, 12:115**  
 usable fashion maintenance, **12:78**  
 vicarious liability, **12:114, 12:115**  
 waivers  
     Generally, **12:73**  
     counterclaims, **10:71**  
 warranty of habitability, elements of, **12:75**  
 warranty of habitability elements of, **12:75**  
 water leakage, **12:108**  
 who can assert habitability defenses, **12:80 et seq.**  
 Health, conditions dangerous to, counterclaims, **10:82**  
 Health dangers element of habitability warranty, **12:76**  
 Heat and hot water failures, habitability defenses, **12:107**  
 Holdover claims compared  
     discovery more freely granted, **13:54 et seq.**  
     prior initiation of, **11:15 et seq.**  
     summary evictions, **7:34**  
 Illegal third unit, registration-related defense, **12:47**

**NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd**

Improper rental amount defense  
     Generally, **12:17**  
     burden of proof, **12:18**  
     rent increases, **12:19 et seq.**  
 Inconveniences, habitability defenses, **12:112**  
 Inextricably intertwined counterclaims, counterclaims, **10:68**  
 Judgment  
     summary eviction, **15:2**  
     tender of rent precludes payment defense, **12:15**  
 Judicial interpretations and applications of habitability defenses, **12:106**  
 Jurisdictional defenses  
     Generally, **10:49 et seq.**  
     appearance, no waiver of subject matter jurisdiction issues by, **10:52**  
     bankruptcy filing, **10:58 et seq.**  
     claim to possession, **10:55**  
     notice of verification failure, **10:57**  
     personal jurisdiction. See Failure of Service of Process, this index  
     possession, tenant  
         Generally, **10:54**  
         claims of possession, **10:55**  
         statutory requirements, subject matter jurisdiction issues, **10:51**  
     subject matter jurisdiction issues  
         Generally, **10:50 et seq.**  
         appeal, raising defense on appeal, **10:53**  
         appearance, no waiver by, **10:52**  
         raising defense on appeal, **10:53**  
         statutory requirements, **10:51**  
         tenant does not waive by appearing, **10:52**  
     tenant in possession  
         Generally, **10:54**  
         claims of possession, **10:55**  
     verification of petition failure  
         Generally, **10:56**  
         notice of verification failure, **10:57**  
 Jury trials  
     Generally, **10:13 et seq.**  
     Demand for jury trial, above  
 Laches  
     Generally, **12:26 et seq.**  
     burden of proof, **12:28**  
     cases considered on individual basis, **12:27**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd

#### Laches—Cont'd

- delayed assertion of claim element, **12:31**
- elements of defense, **12:29**
- excuse for delay
  - Generally, **12:34**
  - nonpossessory judgments, **12:35**
- lack of notice to respondent, **12:32**
- prejudice element, **12:33**
- respondent, lack of notice to, **12:32**
- valid claim element, **12:30**

#### Landlord-tenant relationship allegation as prerequisites

- Generally, **9:11**
- exceptions, **9:12**

#### Late charges

- Generally, **9:7**
- manufactured home parks, **9:8**

#### Latent defects, habitability defenses, **12:74**

#### Lease, stay and termination status, bankruptcy defense, **10:62, 10:63**

#### Lease, unexpired, assumption or rejection of, bankruptcy defense, **10:61**

#### Lease terms as controlling, demand for rent requirements, **9:29**

#### Legal rent proof, overcharge defense, **12:23**

#### Lesser problems, habitability defenses, **12:112**

#### Liability for breach of habitability warranty

- Generally, **12:85 et seq.**
- Article 7A administrator, **12:90**
- board of directors of condominium, **12:89**
- condominium board, **12:89**
- cooperative shareholder, **12:88**
- foreclosure receivers, **12:86**
- Habitability defenses, above
- mortgage foreclosure receivers, **12:86**
- NYC or NYCHA, **12:87**
- receivers in mortgage foreclosure, **12:86**
- Remedy for breach of habitability warranty, below
- responsibility for third-party acts, **12:114, 12:115**
- shareholder in cooperative, **12:88**
- third-party acts, responsibility for, **12:114, 12:115**

#### Life, conditions dangerous to

- counterclaim, **10:82**
- habitability defenses, **12:76**

### NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd

#### Local rules, when answer is due, **12:3**

#### Maintenance in habitable and usable fashion element of warranty of habitability defenses, **12:78**

#### Mandatory counterclaims, **10:68**

#### Manufactured home parks, late charges, **9:8**

#### Month-to-month tenants, payment defense, **12:12**

#### Mortgage foreclosure receivers, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:86**

#### Motion to strike demand jury demand, **10:22**

#### Multiple Dwelling Law Section 302 penalty provisions

- Generally, **12:56 et seq., 12:63**
- exceptions to rent collection bar, **12:62**
- tenant knowledge as waiver, **12:60**

#### Multiple dwellings

- aggregated abatements for, habitability defenses, **12:111**
- definitions, **12:38, 12:39**
- registration petitions, **9:40 et seq.**
- registration-related defense, **12:37**
- use abandonment, registration-related defense, **12:49**

#### Negligence and counterclaims, **10:87**

#### New registration statement filings, registration-related defense, **12:42**

#### Noncompliance, recoupment of rents paid, registration-related defense, **12:46**

#### Notice of nonpayment of rent, **9:16**

#### Notice requirements, habitability defenses, **12:103**

#### NYC, when answer is due, **12:4**

#### NYC or NYCHA, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:87**

#### NYC registration requirements, registration-related defense, **12:40**

#### Occupancy, standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:84**

#### Older buildings exemptions from certificate of occupancy requirement, **12:53**

#### Oral or written answers to petitions, **10:4**

#### Orders to correct, **10:81**

#### Overcharge defense

- Generally, **12:22 et seq.**
- burden of proof, **12:23**
- counterclaims, **10:84, 12:24**
- forum, tenant has choice of, **12:25**

**NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd**

- Overcharge defense—Cont'd
  - legal rent proof, **12:23**
  - tenant has choice of forum, **12:25**
- Partial actual eviction
  - habitability defenses, **12:140**
- Patent defects
  - habitability defenses, **12:74**
- Payment defense
  - Generally, **12:9 et seq.**
  - additional difficulties for recipients of public assistance, **12:10**
  - judgment, tender of rent precludes, **12:15**
  - month-to-month tenants, **12:12**
  - public assistance recipients, additional difficulties for, **12:10**
  - receipt requirements, **12:11**
  - tender and refusal, **12:13 et seq.**
  - tender of rent precludes judgment and warrant, **12:15**
  - warrant, tender of rent precludes, **12:15**
  - written receipt requirements, **12:11**
- Payment of rent
  - agreement for as prerequisite, **9:10**
  - default as prerequisite, **9:13**
- Penalties, petitioner may not seek, **9:4**
- Penalty provisions of Multiple Dwelling Law Section 302
  - Generally, **12:56 et seq., 12:63**
  - exceptions to rent collection bar, **12:62**
  - tenant knowledge as waiver, **12:60**
- Personal injury counterclaims, waiver of jury trial, **10:34**
- Personal jurisdiction. See Failure of Service of Process, this index
- Petition allegations
  - registration-related defense, **12:43**
- Petitioner may add additional charges as rent, **9:5**
- Petitioner may not seek fees, charges or penalties, **9:4**
- Petitioner must make demand for rent, **9:17**
- Petitioner must seek rent, **9:3**
- Petitions
  - Generally, **9:37**
  - Allegations, above
  - amendments of answers, **10:12**
  - amount of rent due, **9:38**
  - Asserting defenses, above

**NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd**

- Petitions—Cont'd
  - content of answer, **10:11**
  - death of tenant, **9:44**
  - federal regulation status of unit, **9:43**
  - landlord-tenant relationship allegation
    - Generally, **9:11**
    - exceptions, **9:12**
  - multiple dwelling registration, **9:40 et seq.**
  - notice of verification failure, **10:57**
  - oral or written answers, **10:4**
  - registrations multiple dwelling, **9:40 et seq.**
  - rent regulatory status, **9:39**
  - specific pleading requirements, **9:37**
  - tenant death, **9:44**
  - unit federal regulation status, **9:43**
  - verification failure
    - Generally, **10:56**
    - notice of verification failure, **10:57**
  - verification of answers, **10:5**
  - when to answer
    - Generally, **10:6 et seq.**
    - adjournments affecting, **10:8**
    - extensions of time, **10:10**
  - who may answer, **10:3**
  - written or oral answers, **10:4**
- Plan, tenant-debtor
  - bankruptcy defense, **10:64**
- Pleading and proof compliance failure requires dismissal, registration-related defense, **12:44**
- Pleadings. Petitions, above
- Plenary action, stay while pursuing counterclaim in, **10:75**
- Possession of unit by respondent, prerequisite, **9:14**
- Prejudice element
  - laches, **12:33**
- Prerequisites
  - Generally, **9:9**
  - agreement for payment of rent, **9:10**
  - attorney's signature, **9:36**
  - burden of proof, **9:33**
  - default in payment of rent, **9:13**
  - demand for rent, **9:15**
  - Demand for rent, above
  - Fair Debt Collection Practices Act
    - Generally, **9:20 et seq.**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd

#### Prerequisites—Cont'd

Fair Debt Collection Practices Act—Cont'd  
violations as defense, **9:21**

landlord-tenant relationship allegation  
Generally, **9:11**  
exceptions, **9:12**

notice of nonpayment, **9:16**

payment of rent agreement for, **9:10**

payment of rent default, **9:13**

Petitions, above

possession of unit by respondent, **9:14**

rent payment agreement, **9:10**

rent payment default, **9:13**

respondent

burden of proof, **9:33**

possession of unit, **9:14**

rent demand on, **9:30**

service of demand for rent, **9:24**

signatures of attorney, **9:36**

specificity of rent demand, **9:28**

stale demand, **9:34**

unit possession by respondent, **9:14**

what demand for rent must state, **9:25 et seq.**

when demand made, **9:18**

whom rent demanded, **9:30**

who must make demand for rent, **9:19**

written debt demand requirements, **9:23**

Pre-statute case law

habitability defenses, **12:70**

Procedure to lift stay of bankruptcy defense,  
**10:60**

Proof of breach problems, habitability  
defenses, **12:116**

Public assistance recipients, additional difficul-  
ties for, **12:10**

Raising subject matter jurisdiction issues on  
appeal, **10:53**

Raising unrelated counterclaims, defense  
waiver by, **10:40**

Receipt requirements, payment defense, **12:11**

Receivers in mortgage foreclosure, liability for  
breach of habitability warranty, **12:86**

Recoupment of rents paid where noncompli-  
ance, registration-related defense, **12:46**

Registration-related defense

Generally, **12:37**

### NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd

#### Registration-related defense—Cont'd

abandonment of multiple dwelling use,  
**12:49**

allegations in petitions, **12:43**

building no longer used as multiple dwell-  
ing, **12:49**

collection upon compliance, **12:45**

DHCR registration failures, **12:64**

dismissal, pleading and proof compliance  
failure requires, **12:44**

ejectment actions, **12:51**

failure to plead and prove compliance  
requires dismissal, **12:44**

filings of registration statements, **12:42**

illegal third unit, **12:47**

landlord can collect upon compliance, **12:45**

multiple dwelling, **12:37**

multiple dwelling defined, **12:38, 12:39**

multiple dwelling use abandonment, **12:49**

new registration statement filings, **12:42**

noncompliance, recoupment of rents paid,  
**12:46**

NYC registration requirements, **12:40**

petition allegations, **12:43**

pleading and proof compliance failure  
requires dismissal, **12:44**

recoupment of rents paid where noncompli-  
ance, **12:46**

statement filings, **12:42**

third unit, vacant, **12:48**

third units, illegal, **12:47**

vacant third unit, **12:48**

Registrations of multiple dwelling, petitions,  
**9:40 et seq.**

Rejection or assumption of unexpired lease,  
bankruptcy defense, **10:61**

Remedy for breach of habitability warranty

Generally, **12:91 et seq., 12:118, 12:128**

comparative damages, **12:129**

consequential damages, **12:94**

damages, **12:117**

emotional distress damages, **12:96**

percentage damages, **12:92**

punitive damages, **12:97, 12:119, 12:129**

rent abatement remedy, **12:93, 12:95**

repair and deduct, **12:120 et seq.**

set-offs, **12:117, 12:131**

**NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd**

**Rent**

- abatement, statute of limitations for, **12:102**
- amount of rent due, **9:38**
- counterclaims for rent overcharge, **10:84**
- demand for rent, above
- deposit order as defense, **12:136 et seq.**
- habitability violations, rent-impairing
  - Generally, **12:141 et seq.**
  - alternate rent arrangements to satisfy requirement, **12:144**
  - deposits of rent, **12:143**
  - elements of claim, **12:141**
  - rent deposits, **12:143**
  - rent-impairing violations, **12:141**
  - rent voluntarily paid, **12:145**
  - satisfaction of requirement through alternate rent arrangements to, **12:144**
  - six months rule, **12:142**
  - tenant must deposit rent, **12:143**
  - unavailable defense cases, **12:147**
  - voluntarily paid rent, **12:145**
- increases, improper rental amount defense, **12:19 et seq.**
- limitation of demand to rent due, **9:27**
- notice of nonpayment, **9:16**
- overcharge counterclaims, **10:84**
- payer standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:81**
- payment agreement, prerequisites, **9:10**
- payment default, prerequisites, **9:13**
- petition, amount of rent due, **9:38**
- petitioner must seek, **9:3**
- regulatory status
  - petitions, **9:39**
  - stabilization fee, failure to pay defense, **12:65 et seq.**
  - waiver of jury trial, **10:30 et seq.**
- respondent, demand on, **9:30**
- service of demand for, **9:24**
- specificity of demand, **9:28**
- voluntarily payment, rent-impairing habitability violations, **12:145**
- what demand for must state, **9:25 et seq.**
- whom demanded, **9:30**
- written demand requirements, **9:23**

**NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd**

**Requirements**

- attorney's signature, **9:36**
- combined apartments, certification-failure defense, **12:55**
- demand for rent, above
- Prerequisites, above

**Respondents**

- lack of notice to, laches, **12:32**
- possession of unit, **9:14**
- prerequisites, burden of proof, **9:33**
- rent demand on, **9:30**

**Responsibility for third-party acts, habitability defenses, 12:114, 12:115**

**Right to rent demand in lease waiver prohibited, 12:8**

**Safety danger element of habitability warranty counterclaims, 10:82 defenses, 12:76**

**Satisfaction of requirement through alternate rent arrangements to, rent-impairing habitability violations, 12:144**

**Scope of claim, counterclaims, 10:80**

**Second nonpayment proceeding, demand for rent requirements, 9:35**

**Security breach claims, counterclaims, 10:88**

**Security failures, habitability defenses, 12:113**

**Separate HP action as barring counterclaims, 10:83**

**Service**

- answer, **12:6**

- demand for rent, **9:24**

- Failure of Service of Process, this index

**Settlement of suit affecting counterclaims, 10:74**

**Shareholder in cooperative, liability for breach of habitability warranty, 12:88**

**Signatures of attorney, 9:36**

**Six months rule, rent-impairing habitability violations, 12:142**

**Specificity of rent demand, 9:28**

**Spiegel Law defense, 12:133 et seq.**

**Stale demand, 9:34**

**Standing to assert habitability warranty**

- Generally, **12:80 et seq.**

- cooperative tenant shareholders, **12:83**

- occupancy, tenant not in, **12:84**

- payer of rent, **12:81**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd

- Standing to assert habitability warranty
  - Cont'd
    - rent payer, **12:81**
    - tenant associations, **12:82**
    - tenant not in occupancy, **12:84**
    - tenant-shareholders in cooperative, **12:83**
- State law governs definitions, bankruptcy defense, **10:61**
- Statement filings, registration-related defense, **12:42**
- Statute of limitations
  - counterclaims, **10:79**
  - rent abatement, habitability defenses, **12:102**
- Statutory authority
  - Generally, **9:2**
  - habitability defenses
    - Generally, **12:69 et seq.**
    - pre-statute case law, **12:70**
- Statutory requirements
  - jurisdictional defenses, **10:51**
  - landlord-tenant relationship allegation as prerequisites
    - exceptions, **9:12**
- Stay, lease termination status, **10:62, 10:63**
- Stay, procedure to lift, **10:60**
- Stays pending appeal, **18:29**
- Stay while pursuing counterclaim in plenary action, **10:75**
- Subject matter jurisdiction
  - appeal, raising defense on appeal, **10:53**
  - appearance, no waiver by, **10:52**
  - concurrent jurisdiction with DHCR, **10:85**
  - DHCR, concurrent jurisdiction with, **10:85**
  - jurisdictional defenses, **10:51**
  - raising defense on appeal, **10:53**
  - statutory requirements, **10:51**
- Subsequent conversion/alteration ends exemption, certification-failure defense, **12:54**
- Summary evictions
  - distinguished, **1:23**
  - judgment, **15:2**
- Tenant associations, standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:82**
- Tenant death, **9:44**
- Tenant-debtor plan, bankruptcy defense, **10:64**
- Tenant has choice of forum, overcharge defense, **12:25**

### NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd

- Tenant in possession, jurisdictional defenses
  - Generally, **10:54**
  - claims of possession, **10:55**
- Tenant may assume/reject unexpired lease, bankruptcy defense, **10:61**
- Tenant must deposit rent, rent-impairing habitability violations, **12:143**
- Tenant not in occupancy, standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:84**
- Tenant-shareholders in cooperative, standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:83**
- Tender and refusal, payment defense, **12:13 et seq.**
- Tender of rent precludes judgment and warrant, **12:15**
- Terms of lease as controlling, demand for rent requirements, **9:29**
- Third party adoption of waiver of jury trial, **10:29**
- Third-party liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:114, 12:115**
- Third units
  - illegal, registration-related defense, **12:47**
  - vacant, registration-related defense, **12:48**
- Tort liability, counterclaims, **10:87**
- Unexpired lease, assumption or rejection of, bankruptcy defense, **10:61**
- Unit federal regulation status, petitions, **9:43**
- Unit possession by respondent, prerequisites, **9:14**
- Unrelated counterclaims, defense waiver by raising, **10:40**
- Vacant third unit, registration-related defense, **12:48**
- Valid claim element, laches, **12:30**
- Verification of answers, **10:5**
- Verification of petition failure, jurisdictional defenses
  - Generally, **10:56**
  - notice of verification failure, **10:57**
- Voluntarily paid rent, rent-impairing habitability violations, **12:145**
- Waiver of jury trial
  - Generally, **10:14, 10:23 et seq.**
  - burden of proof, **10:26**
  - causes of action subsequent to agreement, **10:35**
  - conspicuous notice, **10:25**

**NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd**

- Waiver of jury trial—Cont'd
  - counterclaims, equitable, **10:36**
  - counterclaims, personal injury, **10:34**
  - defenses, equitable, **10:36**
  - equitable counterclaims, **10:36**
  - equitable defenses, **10:36**
  - expiration of lease affecting, **10:28**
  - federal regulations affecting waivers, **10:33**
  - hearing on contested waiver, **10:27**
  - knowing waivers, **10:24**
  - lease expiration affecting, **10:28**
  - notice of right, **10:25**
  - personal injury counterclaims, **10:34**
  - rent regulation issues, **10:30 et seq.**
  - third party adoption, **10:29**
  - voluntariness, **10:24**
- Waivers of counterclaims
  - Generally, **10:70 et seq.**
  - habitability claims, **10:71**
  - lease expiration in regulated housing, **10:72**
- Waivers of defenses
  - habitability, **12:73**
  - raising unrelated counterclaims, **10:40**
- Waivers of right to rent demand in lease
  - prohibited, **12:8**
- Warrant, tender of rent precludes payment
  - defense, **12:15**
- Warranty of habitability, elements of, **12:75**
- Water leakage, habitability defenses, **12:108**
- What demand for rent must state, **9:25 et seq.**
- When answer is due
  - Generally, **12:2 et seq.**
  - local rules, **12:3**
  - NYC, **12:4**
- When rent demand made, **9:18**
- When to answer petition
  - Generally, **10:6 et seq.**
  - adjournments affecting, **10:8**
  - extensions of time, **10:10**
- Who can assert habitability defenses, **12:80 et seq.**
- Who may answer petitions, **10:3**
- Who must make demand for rent, **9:23**
- Written debt demand requirements, **9:23**
- Written or oral answers to petitions, **10:4**
- Written receipt requirements, payment defense, **12:11**

**NONPRIMARY RESIDENCES**

- Eviction predicate notices, rent regulated tenancies, **8:205, 8:206**

**NOTICES, PREDICATE**

- Predicate Notices, this index

**NUISANCE ABATEMENT LAW**

- Eviction, illegal activity as basis for, **8:118**

**NUISANCE EVICTIONS**

- Breach of lease and objectionable conduct, **8:89 et seq.**
- Cure of breach, **8:59**

**NURSING HOME TENANTS**

- Holdover proceedings defenses, **11:64, 11:65**
- Personal jurisdiction, summary evictions, **7:174**
- Statutory protection for victims of domestic abuse, **11:66**

**NYC HOUSING AUTHORITY (NYCHA)**

- Federally Subsidized Housing, this index

**NYC HOUSING COURT (NYCHC)**

- Advisory Council, **7:60**
- Ancillary matters, jurisdiction over, **7:53**
- Help Center attorneys, **7:56**
- Jurisdiction
  - ancillary matters, **7:53**
  - concurrent jurisdiction with certain agencies, **7:55**
  - limitations on Housing Court jurisdiction, **7:54**
- Maintenance standards, nonjury trials, **7:61**
- Summary evictions
  - Generally, **7:48 et seq.**
  - See also Summary Eviction, this index

**NYC ILLEGAL EVICTION LAW**

- Self-Help Eviction, this index

**OBJECTIONABLE CONDUCT**

- Summary Eviction, this index

**OCCUPANCY**

- Agreement for occupancy agreement relevancy, squatters, **8:15**
- Alternative housing, occupant cannot find, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:40**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### OCCUPANCY—Cont'd

- Certificates of occupancy
  - Loft Law, certificate as prerequisite to personal use eviction, **6:116**
  - Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
    - personal use eviction, Loft Law, **6:116**
    - requirement, older buildings exemptions from
      - certification-failure defense, **12:53**
- Conditions of occupancy. See Residential Landlord-Tenant Relationship, this index
- Continuing occupancy, foreclosure, **20:35**
- Disclosure of social security number, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:42**
- Eviction
  - illegal occupancy, **8:157 et seq.**
  - unauthorized occupants, **8:88**
- Family member restrictions, **2:43**
- Federally Subsidized Housing, this index
- Foreclosure, continuing occupancy, **20:35**
- Habitability warranty, standing to assert, **12:84**
- Holdover proceedings, use and occupancy demands, **8:4 et seq.**
- Illegal Eviction Law, occupant protections, **7:7 et seq.**
- Illegal occupancy, eviction, **8:157 et seq.**
- Leases, unauthorized occupants as breach, **8:88**
- Loft Law, occupancy certificate as prerequisite to personal use eviction, **6:116**
- Notices, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:41**
- Number of occupants permitted, **2:47**
- Number of occupants standards, **2:97**
- Older buildings exemptions from certificate of occupancy requirement, **12:53**
- Overcrowding as breach of lease, **8:81**
- Residences
  - Generally, **2:41 et seq.**
  - See also Residential Landlord-Tenant Relationship, this index
- Restrictions on occupancy of family members or roommates, **2:43**
- Roommates, this index
- Section 8 Programs, this index
- Self-help evictions, occupant protection, **7:7 et seq.**
- Social security number disclosure, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:42**

### OCCUPANCY—Cont'd

- Squatters, occupancy agreement relevancy, **8:15**
- Standards for number of occupants, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:97**
- Standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:84**
- Stay of warrant of eviction, alternative housing, occupant cannot find, **15:40**
- Unauthorized occupants, breach of lease, **8:88**

### ORAL AGREEMENTS

- Leases, **2:6 et seq.**

### ORGANIZATIONS OF TENANTS

- Generally, **2:124**
- Collective Bargaining by Tenants, this index
- Condominiums, this index
- Cooperatives, this index
- Rent strikes, **2:125**
- Right to organize under Real Property Law Section 230, **19:5**

### OVERCHARGES

- Rent Overcharges, this index

### OVERCROWDING

- Breach of lease and objectionable conduct, **8:81**

### OVERREACHING

- Vacate stipulation motions, **17:32**

### PAROL EVIDENCE RULE

- Leases, **2:9**

### PARTIAL ACTUAL EVICTION

- Habitability defense, nonpayment proceedings, **12:140**

### PARTIES

- Assignee of rents, **7:92**
- Cooperative corporations, **7:77**
- Corporations as
  - Generally, **7:68**
  - counsel appearance requirements, **7:69**
- Deceased tenants, **7:104 et seq.**
- Default, purchaser after, **7:79**
- Descriptions of respondents, summary evictions, **7:113**
- Evictions
  - foreclosure, proceedings after, **8:33**
  - licensees, **8:17**

## **PARTIES—Cont'd**

- Evictions—Cont'd
  - squatters, **8:10**
- Foreclosure, proceedings after, evictions, **8:33**
- Guardians ad litem as
  - Generally, **7:118 et seq.**
  - See also Summary Eviction, this index
- Guardians for incompetents, **7:117**
- Illegal use, person authorized to end, **7:83**
- Incompetents, guardians for, **7:117**
- Landlords, **7:73 et seq.**
- Lessee entitled to possession, **7:85**
- Lessors, **7:73 et seq.**
- Licensees, **8:17**
- Managers of some NYC-owned buildings, **7:86**
- Motion to add, **13:16 et seq.**
- Nonexistent corporation as, **7:76**
- NYC, managers of some buildings, **7:86**
- Personal jurisdiction, parties who must be served, **7:164 et seq.**
- Person authorized to end illegal use, **7:83**
- Person entitled to possession, **7:82**
- Person forcibly put out or kept out, **7:80**
- Purchaser after default, **7:79**
- Receivers, **7:84**
- Remaindermen, **7:78**
- Rents assignee, **7:92**
- Respondents, **7:95 et seq.**
- Reversioners, **7:78**
- Sharecropper, **7:81**
- Squatters, **8:10**
- Standing requirements
  - Generally, **7:70**
  - petitions, standing allegations, **7:71**
- Substitution, requirements for, **7:91, 7:92**
- Successor-in-interest, **7:90**
- Summary evictions
  - Generally, **7:35, 7:67 et seq.**
  - See also Summary Eviction, this index
- Who must be served, personal jurisdiction, **7:164 et seq.**

## **PARTNERSHIP STATUS**

- Discrimination protection, **3:52**

## **PAYMENT**

- Assumption or rejection of unexpired lease, nonpayment defense, **10:61**

## **PAYMENT—Cont'd**

- Certification of occupancy, nonpayment defenses, **12:52 et seq.**
- Counterclaims, nonpayment, **10:65 et seq.**
- Federally Subsidized Housing, this index
- Lease, unexpired, assumption or rejection of, **10:61**
- Proof of payment evidence, summary eviction, **14:45, 14:46**
- Retaliatory eviction claims, payment of rent requirements, **11:27**
- Section 8 Programs, this index

## **PEEPHOLES**

- Habitability, **2:88**

## **PERCENTAGE DAMAGES**

- Nonpayment proceedings, liability for breach of habitability warranty remedy for breach, **12:92**

## **PERMISSION ISSUES**

- Squatter evictions, **8:13, 8:14**

## **PERSONAL JURISDICTION**

- Affixation at correct property, **7:184 et seq.**
- Conspicuous place service if personal/substituted service fails, **7:183**
- Failure of Service of Process, this index
- Federally subsidized housing, **7:193**
- Filing, **7:188 et seq.**
- HUD rules, **7:193**
- Incarcerated tenants, **7:175**
- Lack of, motion to vacate default judgment, **17:12 et seq.**
- Nursing home tenants, **7:174**
- Place of business service, **7:176**
- Proper service of process required for jurisdiction, **7:157**
- Reasonable application to make personal or substituted service, **7:169 et seq.**
- RPAPL Section 735 service requirements, **7:168**
- Statutory service requirements, **7:168**
- Substituted service, reasonable application to make, **7:169 et seq.**
- Substituted service on person living/working at premises, **7:177 et seq.**
- Summary eviction
  - Generally, **7:173 et seq.**
  - See also Summary Eviction, this index

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### PERSONAL JURISDICTION—Cont'd

Who may serve process, **7:158 et seq.**

### PETITIONS

Adequacy of allegations to give notice, **7:137**

Article 7A proceedings, **19:26 et seq.**

Attorney's signature, **7:134**

Challenges to verification, **7:135**

Contents requirements, **7:136**

Facts upon which proceeding is based, **7:139**

Holdover proceedings, **7:140**

Inconsistent theories, **7:138**

Multiple dwelling registration, **7:141, 7:142**

Nonpayment Proceedings, this index

Notices

adequacy of allegations to give, **7:137**

statements in predicate notices, **7:140**

Order to show cause, **7:131**

Prayers, **7:147 et seq.**

Predicate notices, statements in, **7:140**

Registration, multiple dwelling, **7:141, 7:142**

Rent regulatory status allegations, **7:143, 7:144**

RPAPL Section 741 contents requirements,  
**7:136**

Service of, Article 7A proceedings, **19:35 et seq.**

Show cause order, **7:131**

Standing allegations, **7:71**

Statements in predicate notices, **7:140**

Summary evictions

Generally, **7:128 et seq.**

See also Summary Eviction, this index

Time to answer, **1:29**

Verification

Generally, **7:133 et seq.**

challenges, **7:135**

Who may issue, **7:130**

### PET RULES

Breach of lease and objectionable conduct evictions, **8:71 et seq.**

Defenses

guide dogs, **11:34, 11:57**

Disabled persons protections, reasonable accommodations, **3:37**

Federally subsidized housing programs occupancy

Generally, **5:46**

### PET RULES—Cont'd

Federally subsidized housing programs

occupancy—Cont'd

termination of tenancy for harboring of pets,  
**5:75**

Holdover proceedings defenses

Generally, **11:46 et seq.**

See also Holdover Proceedings, this index

condominiums, **11:51**

cooperatives, **11:51**

exemption for NYC Health Authority buildings, **11:50**

guide dogs, **11:34, 11:57**

harboring of pet, open and notorious, **11:48**

jurisdictions without pet law, **11:55**

knowledge of pet by on-site employees constitutes waiver, **11:49**

NYC Health Authority buildings exemption,  
**11:50**

on-site employees' knowledge of pet by constitutes waiver, **11:49**

open and notorious harboring of pet, **11:48**

pre-statute cases, **11:55**

statute of limitations, **11:54**

timely landlord action requirements, **11:47**

time to commence proceeding, **11:52, 11:53**

waiver

Generally, **11:56**

knowledge of pet by on-site employees constitutes, **11:49**

Reasonable accommodations, disabled persons protections, **3:37**

Violations, evictions, **8:71 et seq.**

### PLEADINGS

Petitions, this index

### POLICE POWER AUTHORITY

Article 7A proceedings, **19:24**

Rent control and rent stabilization, **4:3**

### POOR PERSONS

See also Low Income Persons, this index; Pro Se Litigation, this index

Costs, **16:66**

Subpoena fees, summary eviction, **14:36**

### PREDICATE NOTICES

Generally, **8:225 et seq.**

Burden of proof, failure to serve and file, **11:2**

**PREDICATE NOTICES—Cont'd**

- Contents
  - cure notice, **8:238**
  - quit notice, **8:230 et seq.**
- Cure issues in termination notice, **8:270**
- Cure notice
  - Generally, **8:233**
  - contents, **8:238**
  - how served, **8:237**
  - specificity, **8:239**
  - substantial injury cases, **8:235**
  - time period, **8:240**
  - what it must contain, **8:238**
  - when required
    - Generally, **8:234**
    - substantial injury cases, **8:235**
  - when served, **8:236**
  - Yellowstone injunctions, **8:241**
- Dismissal, effect on termination notice, **8:259**
- Effect of dismissal on termination notice, **8:259**
- Facts supporting proceeding
  - quit notice, **8:231**
- Failure to serve and file, holdover proceedings
  - Generally, **11:1**
  - burden of proof, **11:2**
- Foreclosure, quit notice
  - Generally, **8:35**
  - service, **8:36**
- Golub notice timing, termination notice, **8:274 et seq.**
- How served
  - cure notice, **8:237**
  - month-to-month tenants
    - termination notice
      - Generally, **8:258**
      - NYC, **8:257**
  - quit notice, **8:229**
  - tenants with leases, termination notice, **8:256**
  - termination notice
    - Generally, **8:255 et seq.**
    - month-to-month tenants
      - Generally, **8:258**
      - NYC, **8:257**
    - tenants with leases, **8:256**

**PREDICATE NOTICES—Cont'd**

- Intent not to renew, rent stabilized tenancy,
  - termination notice
    - Generally, **8:272 et seq.**
  - service, **8:281**
- Jurisdictional consequences, termination notice, **8:243**
- Licensees, quit notices
  - Generally, **8:18, 8:25**
  - service, **8:19**
- Month-to-month tenants, termination notice
  - how served
    - Generally, **8:258**
    - NYC, **8:257**
  - timing of notice
    - Generally, **8:250**
    - NYC, **8:251**
- Nonpayment of rent, **9:16**
- Nonregulated tenants, termination notice, timing, **8:249**
- Particular grounds for eviction, not-for-profit institution to use premises, rent regulated premises, **8:173**
- Quit notice
  - Generally, **8:226 et seq., 8:227 et seq.**
  - contents, **8:230 et seq.**
  - facts supporting proceeding, **8:231**
  - foreclosure
    - Generally, **8:35**
    - service, **8:36**
  - how served, **8:229**
  - licensees
    - Generally, **8:18, 8:25**
    - service, **8:19**
  - squatter evictions, **8:11**
  - unequivocality, **8:232**
  - what it must contain, **8:230 et seq.**
  - when required, **8:227**
  - when served, **8:228**
- Rent regulated tenants
  - intent not to renew, termination notice, **8:272 et seq.**
  - not-for-profit institution to use premises, **8:173**
  - particular grounds for eviction, **8:173**
  - Section 741 requirements, **7:140**
  - termination notice
    - contents, **8:263 et seq.**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### **PREDICATE NOTICES—Cont'd**

- Rent regulated tenants—Cont'd
  - termination notice—Cont'd
    - intent not to renew, **8:272 et seq.**
    - timing of notice
      - Generally, **8:252 et seq.**
      - controlled tenancies, **8:254**
      - stabilized tenancies, **8:253**
      - when required, **8:245 et seq.**
- Section 8 tenancies, termination notice
  - contents, **8:268**
  - when required, **8:246 et seq.**
- Service of intent not to renew, rent stabilized tenancy, termination notice, **8:281**
- Specificity, cure notice, **8:239**
- Squatter evictions, quit notice, **8:11**
- Substantial injury cases, cure notice, **8:235**
- Tenants with leases, termination notice
  - how served, **8:256**
  - timing of notice, **8:248**
- Termination notice
  - Generally, **8:242 et seq., 8:272**
  - contents
    - Generally, **8:260**
    - cure issues, **8:270**
    - facts supporting ground, **8:261**
    - Golub notice timing, **8:274 et seq.**
    - regulated tenancies, **8:263 et seq.**
    - Section 8 tenancies, **8:268**
    - sufficient detail issues, **8:262**
    - timing of Golub notice, **8:274 et seq.**
    - unambiguity, **8:269**
    - unequivocality, **8:269**
  - cure issues, **8:270**
  - effect of dismissal on termination notice, **8:259**
  - facts supporting ground contents, **8:261**
  - Golub notice timing, **8:274 et seq.**
  - how served
    - Generally, **8:255 et seq.**
  - month-to-month tenants
    - Generally, **8:258**
    - NYC, **8:257**
  - tenants with leases, **8:256**
  - intent not to renew, rent stabilized tenancy, **8:272 et seq.**
  - jurisdictional consequences, **8:243**

### **PREDICATE NOTICES—Cont'd**

- Termination notice—Cont'd
  - month-to-month tenants
    - how served
      - Generally, **8:258**
      - NYC, **8:257**
    - timing of notice
      - Generally, **8:250**
      - NYC, **8:251**
  - nonregulated tenants, timing of notice, **8:249**
  - regulated tenancies
    - contents, **8:263 et seq.**
    - when required, **8:245 et seq.**
    - intent not to renew, **8:272 et seq.**
    - service of intent not to renew, **8:281**
    - timing of notice
      - Generally, **8:252 et seq.**
      - controlled tenancies, **8:254**
      - stabilized tenancies, **8:253**
  - Section 8 tenants
    - contents, **8:268**
    - when required, **8:246 et seq.**
  - service of intent not to renew, rent stabilized tenancy, **8:281**
  - sufficient detail issues, **8:262**
  - tenants with leases
    - how served, **8:256**
    - timing of notice, **8:248**
  - timing of notice
    - Generally, **8:247 et seq.**
    - Golub notice, **8:274 et seq.**
    - month-to-month tenants
      - Generally, **8:250**
      - NYC, **8:251**
    - nonregulated tenants, **8:249**
    - rent regulated tenants
      - Generally, **8:252 et seq.**
      - controlled tenancies, **8:254**
      - stabilized tenancies, **8:253**
    - tenants with leases, **8:248**
  - unambiguity, **8:269**
  - unequivocality, **8:269**
  - what termination notice must contain, **8:260 et seq.**
  - when required, **8:244 et seq.**
  - who may issue, **8:271**
  - Timing of notice
    - cure notice, **8:240**

## **PREDICATE NOTICES—Cont'd**

### Timing of notice—Cont'd

- Golub termination notice, **8:274 et seq.**
- month-to-month tenants termination notice
  - Generally, **8:250**
  - NYC, **8:251**
- nonregulated tenants, termination notice, **8:249**
- rent regulated tenants, termination notice
  - Generally, **8:252 et seq.**
  - controlled tenancies, **8:254**
  - stabilized tenancies, **8:253**
- tenants with leases, termination notice, **8:248**
- termination notice
  - Generally, **8:247 et seq.**
  - month-to-month tenants
    - Generally, **8:250**
    - NYC, **8:251**
  - nonregulated tenants, **8:249**
  - rent regulated tenants
    - Generally, **8:252 et seq.**
    - controlled tenancies, **8:254**
    - stabilized tenancies, **8:253**
  - tenants with leases, **8:248**
- Unambiguity, termination notices, **8:269**
- Unequivocality
  - quit notices, **8:232**
  - termination notices, **8:269**
- What it must contain
  - cure notice, **8:238**
  - quit notice, **8:230 et seq.**
  - termination notice, **8:260 et seq.**
- When required
  - cure notice
    - Generally, **8:234**
    - substantial injury cases, **8:235**
  - quit notice, **8:227**
  - termination notice, **8:244 et seq.**
- When served
  - cure notice, **8:236**
  - quit notice, **8:228**
- Who may issue termination notice, **8:271**
- Yellowstone injunctions, cure notice, **8:241**

## **PRETRIAL ORDERS**

- Appeals, **18:9**

Index to Subjects-70

## **PRISONERS**

- Motion for prisoner production, where to make, **14:32**
- Summary evictions personal jurisdiction, incarcerated tenants, **7:175**

## **PRIVATE HOUSING FINANCE LAW**

- Generally, **6:1 et seq.**
- Administrative hearing, residents entitled to succession rights
  - city projects, **6:25**
  - state projects, **6:22**
- All aspects government supervision, **6:2**
- Article 8A Loan Program
  - Generally, **6:27 et seq.**
  - multi-tier rent orders, **6:32**
  - other low and moderate income housing programs, **6:31**
- Article 15 Loan Program, **6:30 et seq.**
- Bequest of co-op shares, succession rights, **6:21**
- Certificate of eviction collaterally attacks in Housing Court, **6:13**
- City-supervised projects, succession rights, **6:23 et seq.**
- Collateral attacks on certificates of eviction in Housing Court, **6:13**
- Co-op shares bequest, succession rights, **6:21**
- Dissolution
  - housing companies organized under PHFL Article 4, **6:33**
  - nonprofit companies for Mitchell-Lama projects, **6:14**
  - rent stabilization on, **6:16**
  - restrictive covenants to prevent, **6:15**
- Eviction grounds, state-and city-supervised housing, **6:10**
- Eviction procedures
  - city supervised, **6:12**
  - Mitchell-Lama housing, **6:11 et seq.**
  - state supervised, **6:11**
- Exemptions from rent stabilization, rent control and rent stabilization, **4:77**
- Government supervision, all aspects, **6:2**
- Grounds for eviction, state-and city-supervised housing, **6:10**
- Housing Court, certificate of eviction collaterally attacks in, **6:13**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### PRIVATE HOUSING FINANCE LAW

#### —Cont'd

- Income affidavit, remaining family member on, succession rights, **6:20**
- Initial rent stabilized rents, **6:17**
- Low income loan programs
  - Generally, **6:26**
  - Article 8A Loan Program, **6:27 et seq.**
  - Article 15 Loan Program, **6:30 et seq.**
- Mitchell-Lama housing
  - Generally, **6:1**
  - dissolution of nonprofit companies for, **6:14**
  - eviction procedures
    - Generally, **6:11 et seq.**
    - city supervised, **6:12**
    - state supervised, **6:11**
  - rents
    - Generally, **6:4**
    - increases, **6:5**
    - notices, **6:7**
    - SCRIEs, **6:8**
  - SCRIEs, **6:8**
  - succession rights, **6:18, 6:24**
  - tenant selection, **6:3**
  - termination of tenancy
    - Generally, **6:9, 6:11 et seq.**
    - city supervised, **6:12**
    - state supervised, **6:11**
- Multi-tier rent orders, Article 8A Loan Program, **6:32**
- Nonprofit companies, dissolution for Mitchell-Lama projects, **6:14**
- Notices, Mitchell-Lama housing rent increases, **6:7**
- PHFL Article 4, dissolution of housing companies organized under PHFL Article 4, **6:33**
- Prevention of dissolution, restrictive covenants, **6:15**
- Remaining family member on income affidavit, succession rights, **6:20**
- Rents
  - Mitchell-Lama housing
    - Generally, **6:4**
    - increases, **6:5**
    - notices, **6:7**
  - multi-tier rent orders
    - Article 8A Loan Program, **6:32**

### PRIVATE HOUSING FINANCE LAW

#### —Cont'd

- Rents—Cont'd
  - stabilization
    - dissolution, **6:16**
    - exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:77**
    - initial rent stabilized rents, **4:106, 6:17**
- Residents entitled to administrative hearing, succession rights
  - city projects, **6:25**
  - state projects, **6:22**
- Restrictive covenants to prevent dissolution, **6:15**
- SCRIEs, Mitchell-Lama housing, **6:8**
- State-and city-supervised housing, eviction grounds, **6:10**
- State-supervised projects, succession rights, **6:19 et seq.**
- Succession rights
  - Generally, **6:18**
  - administrative hearing, residents entitled to city projects, **6:25**
  - state projects, **6:22**
  - bequest of co-op shares, **6:21**
  - city-supervised projects, **6:23 et seq.**
  - co-op shares bequest, **6:21**
  - income affidavit, remaining family member on, **6:20**
  - Mitchell-Lama housing, **6:18, 6:24**
  - remaining family member on income affidavit, **6:20**
  - residents entitled to administrative hearing
    - city projects, **6:25**
    - state projects, **6:22**
    - state-supervised projects, **6:19 et seq.**
  - Tenant selection, Mitchell-Lama housing, **6:3**
  - Termination of tenancy procedures in Mitchell-Lama housing, **6:9**

### PROCEDURAL LAW FOR SUMMARY PROCEEDINGS

- Bases for summary eviction proceedings, sources of landlord-tenant law, **1:22**
- Civil Practice Law and Rules, sources of landlord-tenant law, **1:18**
- Court acts and rules, sources of landlord-tenant law, **1:19**
- Real Property Actions and Proceedings Law, sources of landlord-tenant law, **1:17**

**PROCEEDINGS**

- Discontinue proceedings, motion practice, **13:32**
- Restore proceedings, motion practice, **13:35 et seq.**
- Stays, this index

**PROCESS**

- Due Process, this index
- Failure of Service of Process, this index
- Personal Jurisdiction, this index
- Predicate Notices, this index
- Service, this index

**PRO SE LITIGATION**

- Generally, **13:12 et seq.**
- Assignment of counsel, **13:14, 13:15**
- Motion practice
  - Generally, **13:12 et seq.**
  - relief available without motion, **13:13**
- Subpoenas fees, summary eviction, **14:36**

**PROTECTING TENANTS AT FORECLOSURE ACT OF 2009**

- Foreclosure protections, **20:36 et seq.**

**PUBLIC AUTHORITIES LAW UNITS**

- Initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:106**

**PUBLIC HOUSING**

- Federally Subsidized Housing, this index
- Section 8 Programs, this index

**PUNITIVE DAMAGES**

- Liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:97, 12:119, 12:129**

**QUIT NOTICES**

- See also Predicate Notices, this index
- Foreclosure, proceedings after, **8:35**
- Licensees
  - Generally, **8:18**
  - service, **8:19**
  - superintendent/employee proceedings, **8:25**
- Squatters, **8:11**

**RACE**

- Discrimination, **3:23**

**RADIATOR COVERS**

- Habitability, **2:91**

Index to Subjects-72

**REAL PROPERTY ACTIONS AND PROCEEDINGS LAW**

- Summary evictions, **1:17**

**REAL PROPERTY LAW**

- Mobile home park tenants, security deposits, **2:34**
- Sources of landlord-tenant law, **1:5**

**REASONABLE ACCOMMODATIONS**

- Defenses in holdover proceedings, **11:42, 11:43**
- Discrimination, disabled persons protections
  - Generally, **3:36**
  - pets, **3:37**

**RECEIVERS**

- Article 7A proceedings
  - administrator's authority as superior, **19:50**
  - foreclosure, **19:34**
- Foreclosure, this index
- Habitability warranty breach liability in nonpayment proceedings, mortgage foreclosure receivers, **12:86**
- Liability for breach of habitability warranty in nonpayment proceedings, mortgage foreclosure receivers, **12:86**
- Nonpayment proceedings, liability for breach of habitability warranty, mortgage foreclosure receivers, **12:86**
- Summary eviction parties, **7:84**

**REGISTRATION**

- Multiple Dwelling Law, this index

**REHABILITATED BUILDINGS**

- Exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:79 et seq.**

**REHABILITATION MORTGAGE INSURANCE CORP**

- State and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:63**

**RELIGION**

- Discrimination protection, **3:54**

**RELOCATION**

- Expenses of moving and relocation expenses, rent regulated tenancy evictions, **8:151**
- HP actions, **19:73**
- Personal use proceedings defenses, **11:63**
- Residential landlord-tenant relationship, right to relocation on vacate orders, **2:119**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### REMEDIES

- Damages, this index
- Habituality warranty breach. See Habitability, this index
- Harassment, Loft Law, **6:121**
- Housing discrimination
  - Generally, **3:59 et seq.**
  - See also Discrimination, this index
- Loft Law, harassment, **6:121**
- Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index

### REMODELING

- Grounds for eviction, rent regulated tenancies, **8:207 et seq.**

### REMOVAL OF CAUSE

- Supreme Court, motion for removal and consolidation in, **13:28**

### REMOVAL OF SMOKE DETECTORS

- Expiration or termination of lease evictions, **8:53**

### RENT

- Abatement remedy, nonpayment proceedings habitability breach, **12:93, 12:95**
- Acceptance of as waiver, holdover proceedings
  - Generally, **11:4 et seq.**
  - what constitutes acceptance, **11:5 et seq.**
- Action for rent, expiration of lease required for, **2:139**
- Assignee of rents, summary eviction parties, **7:92**
- Cashing of check as acceptance of rent, holdover proceedings, **11:7**
- Control. See Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index
- Counterclaims, rent overcharge, **10:84**
- Expiration of lease required for action for rent, **2:139**
- Failure to receive rent, landlord's duty to provide written notice of, **2:69**
- Federally subsidized housing programs, summary eviction proceedings for nonpayment of rent, **5:97 et seq.**
- Future rents agreements void, settlement stipulations, **14:55 et seq.**
- Habitability, repair and deduct rule
  - Generally, **2:74**
  - lead paint violations, **2:113, 2:114**

### RENT—Cont'd

- High rent units, exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:83 et seq.**
- Holdover vs nonpayments claims, summary evictions, **7:34**
- Increases, vacancy, subletting, **2:60**
- Knowledge of breach acceptance of rent with, holdover proceedings, **11:8 et seq.**
- Leases, expiration required for action for rent, **2:139**
- Nonpayment
  - See also Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
  - holdover claims compared, summary evictions, **7:34**
- Notices, failure to receive rent, duty to provide written notice, **2:69**
- Overcharge, counterclaims, nonpayment proceedings, **10:84**
- Payment, summary evictions, holdover vs nonpayments claims, **7:34**
- Private Housing Finance Law, this index
- Receipts, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:64 et seq.**
- Repair and deduct rule
  - Generally, **2:74**
  - lead paint violations, **2:113, 2:114**
- Retention of check as acceptance of rent, holdover proceedings, **11:6**
- Section 8 Programs, this index
- Stabilization. See Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index
- Subletting
  - limits on rent charged subtenant
    - Generally, **2:58**
    - violations, treble damages, **2:59**
  - vacancy increase, **2:60**
- Summary eviction parties, assignee of rents, **7:92**
- Summary eviction proceedings for nonpayment of rent, federally subsidized housing programs, **5:97 et seq.**
- Summary evictions, holdover vs nonpayments claims, **7:34**
- Tenants' right to organize rent strikes, **2:125**
- Vacancy increase, subletting, **2:60**
- What constitutes acceptance of rent, holdover proceedings, **11:5**

**RENT—Cont'd**

Written notice of failure to receive rent, duty to provide, **2:69**

**RENTAL UNITS EVICTION**

Eviction requirement, **8:283**  
 Housing units, **8:285**  
 Opt-in provisions to GCEL, **8:290**  
 Permit eviction under the GCEL, **8:284**  
 Rent demand for tenants, **8:289**  
 Rent increase protections, **8:287**  
 Small landlord, **8:286**  
 State Good Cause Eviction Law, **8:288**  
 Tenants rights under the GCEL, **8:291**

**RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION**

Generally, **4:1 et seq.**  
 Abatement offset, failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, **4:286**  
 Additional housing under Rent Stabilization, overview, **4:11**  
 Additional increase for necessary work requirement, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:141**  
 Administration of rent regulation system, **4:22 et seq.**  
 Administrative complaint, withdrawal to pursue in court proceeding, **4:242**  
 Administrative determination, collateral attack on, **4:252**  
 Administrative process  
     Petitions for administrative review, below remedies, **4:232**  
 Altered units, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:101**  
 Alternative hardship formula, special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:129**  
 Amendments of petitions for administrative review, **4:300**  
 Annual cap on special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:131**  
 Annual certifications to DHCR by owners, failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, **4:291 et seq.**  
 Annual registration, **4:97**  
 Answer to petition for administrative review, time for, **4:299**  
 Apartments, proportionate sharing, roommate occupancy restrictions, **2:45**

**RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

**Appeals**

Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision, below  
 fair market rent appeals, **4:256 et seq.**  
 scope of review, **4:240**

Appliances, surcharges for, improvement based rent increases, **4:173**

Application, time for, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:157**

Article 6A state-assisted units, **4:59**

Article 8 state-assisted units, **4:58**

Article 12 state-assisted units, **4:62**

Article 13 state-assisted units, **4:64**

Article 14 state-assisted units, **4:63**

Article 15 state-assisted units, **4:60**

Article 18 state-assisted units, **4:61**

Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision

Generally, **4:306 et seq.**

attorney, tenants' association representation by, **4:311**

attorney's fees, **4:310**

deemed denial where agency does not decide within 90 days, **4:308**

exhaustion of administrative remedies, **4:309**

90 day rule, **4:308**

preservation of issues generally required, **4:309**

statute of limitations, **4:307**

tenants' association representation by attorney, **4:311**

Authority delegations, overview, **4:8**

Authorization to evict, **4:254**

Buildings receiving tax benefits, **4:53**

Building-wide improvements, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:139**

**Burden of proof**

improvement based rent increases, **4:168**

overcharge remedies, treble damages for willful overcharge, **4:274, 4:275**

temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:140**

tenant consented to improvement based rent increases, **4:164**

Business use as separate basis for eviction, **4:45**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd

- Cancel lease option, special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:136**
- Capital improvements
  - DHCR opinions, special rent increases
    - Generally, **4:146**
    - tenant responses, **4:147, 4:148**
  - Temporary major capital improvement increases, below
- Certificates of eviction remedies, **4:254**
- Certifications to DHCR by owners, failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, **4:291 et seq.**
- Charges to roommates, roommate occupancy restrictions, **2:46**
- Choice of forum, remedies
  - Generally, **4:234**
  - factors affecting choice, **4:235 et seq.**
- Chronic rent delinquency, effect on rent stabilized tenancies, **8:83**
- Class B multiple dwellings, ETPA amended to cover, **4:13**
- Clause permitting rent increase upon DHCR order, **4:187**
- Collateral attack on administrative determination, **4:252**
- Collectibility/effective date of increase, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:154**
- Commercial and residential use, **4:43**
- Commissioner processing of petitions for administrative review, **4:301**
- Comparative hardship formula, special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:128**
- Completion prior to January 1, 1974, **4:32**
- Conditions of tenancy, **4:174 et seq.**
- Consent of tenants, improvements made with, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:144**
- Consequence of late renewal offer, renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies, **4:199**
- Consideration of equities required
  - regular rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:124**
  - special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:126**
- Constitutionality of succession rights provisions, **4:207**

### RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd

- Continuation of services in rent stabilized apartments, **4:177 et seq.**
- Controlled tenancies
  - benefit waiver claims, **4:175**
  - former rent controlled units, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:103**
  - initial rent for stabilized tenancies
    - penalty, rent controlled as, **4:104**
    - rent controlled units, former, **4:103**
  - jury trial waivers, nonpayment proceedings, **10:31**
  - nonpayment proceedings
    - jury trial waivers, **10:31**
    - waiver of jury trial, **10:31**
  - penalty, rent controlled as, **4:104**
  - rent controlled units, former, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:103**
  - waiver of benefits claims, **4:175**
  - waiver of jury trial, nonpayment proceedings, **10:31**
- Converted buildings, exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:72 et seq.**
- Cooperative foreclosures, exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:76**
- Cooperatives or condominiums
  - exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:72 et seq.**
  - foreclosed or deconverted, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:109**
- Corrections of hazardous violations
  - special rent increases for controlled tenancies
    - Generally, **4:135**
    - TMCI increases, **4:160**
  - temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:160**
- Cosmetic improvements, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:141**
- Costs, burden of proving, improvement based rent increases, **4:168**
- Court judgment, effect of DHCR ruling on when no stay, **4:251**
- Court proceeding, withdrawal of administrative complaint to pursue in, **4:242**
- Courts asked to hear case, factors considered by, **4:243**
- Coverage, six unit minimum, **4:33 et seq.**

**RENT CONTROL AND RENT  
STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

Deconverted cooperatives or condominiums,  
initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:109**

Deemed denial where agency does not decide  
within 90 days, Article 78 proceeding for  
review of DHCR decision, **4:308**

Departed household member, improprieties as  
issue, family status concept for purposes  
of succession, **4:225**

Department of Homes and Community  
Renewal  
administration of rent regulation system,  
**4:22 et seq.**  
annual certifications to by owners, failure to  
maintain required services and rent  
reductions, **4:291 et seq.**  
approval requirements, improvement based  
rent increases, **4:166, 4:167**  
Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR  
decision, above  
denial of order of eligibility, **4:122**  
inspection, failure to maintain required ser-  
vices and rent reductions, **4:290**  
opinions, capital improvements special rent  
increases  
Generally, **4:146**  
tenant responses, **4:147, 4:148**  
order, renewal leases for rent stabilized  
tenancies, clause permitting rent  
increase upon, **4:187**  
Petitions for administrative review, below  
rent stabilization fee, failure to pay, **12:66**  
Rules of Practice, **4:233**  
ruling, effect on court judgment when no  
stay, **4:251**  
treatment of minor conditions, failure to  
maintain required services and rent  
reductions, **4:288**

Deregulation procedure for, **4:88 et seq.**

Determinations as to new facts, petitions for  
administrative review, **4:303**

Disability Rent Increase Exemption Program,  
this index

Discovery rights, improvement based rent  
increases, **4:169**

Dissolution of Private Housing Finance Law  
tenancies, rent stabilization on, **6:16**

Dual primary residence cases, family status  
concept for purposes of succession, **4:226**

**RENT CONTROL AND RENT  
STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

Durational requirements for remaining  
household members, family status concept  
for purposes of succession, **4:217 et seq.**

Effective date of increase, collectibility after,  
temporary major capital improvement  
increases, **4:154**

Effect of DHCR ruling on court judgment  
when no stay, **4:251**

Effect of marriage, family status concept for  
purposes of succession, **4:212**

Eligibility, landlord challenge to certain  
charges as barring, special rent increases  
for controlled tenancies, **4:134**

Eligibility, order of, regular rent increases for  
controlled tenancies  
Generally, **4:121**  
grounds for denial, **4:122**

Eligibility, source of funds used to pay for  
TMCI as affecting  
Generally, **4:158**  
low interest loans, **4:159**

Emergency Tenant Protection Act, **4:10**

Equities required, consideration of  
regular rent increases for controlled tenan-  
cies, **4:124**  
special rent increases for controlled tenan-  
cies, **4:126**

Estate of deceased tenant, renewal leases for  
rent stabilized tenancies, **4:200**

ETPA  
amendment to cover Class B multiple dwell-  
ings, **4:13**  
unit exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:80**

Eviction  
Generally, **8:144**  
business use as separate basis for, **4:45**  
expiration or termination of lease, **8:48**  
illegal activity as basis for, **8:123 et seq.**

Evidence of sexual relationship, succession  
rights, **4:213**

Excess rent, recovering, **4:277**

Exemption for previously rent controlled ten-  
ants, rent overcharge remedies, **4:265**

Exemptions from rent stabilization  
Generally, **4:66 et seq.**  
converted buildings, **4:72 et seq.**  
cooperative foreclosures, **4:76**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### **RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

Exemptions from rent stabilization—Cont'd  
cooperatives or condominiums, **4:72 et seq.**  
deregulation procedure for, **4:88 et seq.**  
ETPA units, **4:80**  
government ownership, **4:67**  
high rent units, **4:83 et seq.**  
income and rent thresholds, **4:84**  
Mitchell-Lama law units regulated under the  
Private Housing Finance Law, **4:77**  
National Housing Act units, **4:78**  
nonprofit institution ownership, **4:68 et seq.**  
ownership by government, **4:67**  
ownership by nonprofit institutions, **4:68 et  
seq.**  
presumptively covered units, **4:66 et seq.**  
Private Housing Finance Law, **4:77**  
procedure for deregulation, **4:88 et seq.**  
rehabilitated buildings, **4:79 et seq.**  
RSL units, **4:80**  
Senior Citizen Rent Increase Exemptions,  
this index  
tenancy in units owned as cooperatives or  
condominiums, **4:72 et seq.**  
tenant default or delay in providing informa-  
tion, deregulation for, **4:89**  
Expenses, burden of proving, improvement  
based rent increases, **4:168**  
Expiration of exemption units, initial rent,  
**4:108**  
Expiration of lease, evictions from rent  
regulated housing, **8:48**  
Extensively altered units, initial rent, **4:101**  
Factors considered by courts asked to hear  
case, **4:243**  
Failure to file initial registration, rent over-  
charge remedies, **4:264**  
Failure to maintain required services and rent  
reductions  
Generally, **4:282**  
abatement offset, **4:286**  
annual certifications to DHCR by owners,  
**4:291 et seq.**  
certifications to DHCR by owners, **4:291 et  
seq.**  
DHCR inspection, **4:290**  
DHCR treatment of minor conditions, **4:288**  
limitations, tenants actually affected, **4:284**

### **RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

Failure to maintain required services and rent  
reductions—Cont'd  
offset for rent abatement, **4:286**  
owner penalty reduction, no increase absent  
service restoration, **4:285 et seq.**  
owners' certifications to DHCR, **4:291 et  
seq.**  
procedures for reduction of services  
complaints, **4:283**  
tenants actually affected limitations, **4:284**  
Failure to offer renewal lease, renewal leases  
for rent stabilized tenancies, **4:197**  
Failure to pay fee defense, **12:65 et seq.**  
Failure to register penalties, **4:98**  
Fair market rent appeals, **4:256 et seq.**  
Family status concept for purposes of succes-  
sion  
Generally, **4:209 et seq.**  
departed household member, improprieties  
as issue, **4:225**  
dual primary residence cases, **4:226**  
durational requirements for remaining  
household members, **4:217 et seq.**  
effect of marriage, **4:212**  
financial interdependence, importance of,  
**4:215**  
holding out as family, **4:214**  
importance of financial interdependence,  
**4:215**  
improprieties of departed household member  
as issue, **4:225**  
marriage, effect of, **4:212**  
nontraditional family member, **4:211**  
previous rent debts, successor tenant and,  
**4:229**  
primary residence and succession rights,  
**4:223 et seq.**  
primary residency requirements for remain-  
ing household members, **4:217 et seq.**  
remaining household members, primary  
residency and durational requirements  
for, **4:217 et seq.**  
residency requirements for remaining  
household members, **4:217 et seq.**  
retroactive application of succession rights  
protections, **4:228**  
sexual relationships, **4:213**

**RENT CONTROL AND RENT  
STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

- Family status concept for purposes of succession—Cont'd
  - successor tenant and previous rent debts, **4:229**
  - traditional family member, **4:210**
- Filing of petition for administrative review, stay of order on, **4:304**
- Financial interdependence, importance of, family status concept for purposes of succession, **4:215**
- First rent improvements based rent increases, **4:172**
- Five percent rule, vacancy rate, overview, **4:12**
- Foreclosure
  - cooperatives or condominiums, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:109**
  - rent regulation effect on right to evict, **20:17 et seq.**
- Former rent controlled units, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:103**
- Form of petition for administrative review, **4:296**
- Forum choice
  - Generally, **4:234**
  - factors affecting choice, **4:235 et seq.**
- Four systems of rent regulation
  - Generally, **4:1 et seq.**
  - amendments, **4:15**
- Fraud, succession rights, **4:208**
- Fuel adjustment, RGB rent increases, **4:113**
- Garden-type maisonettes, **4:35**
- Government ownership, exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:67**
- Grounds on which DHCR denies order of eligibility, regular rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:122**
- Guidelines Board (RGB)
  - Generally, **4:110 et seq.**
  - See also Rent Guidelines Board, this index
- Harassment of tenants
  - Generally, **4:202**
  - criminal penalties for harassment of rent regulated tenant, **4:204**
  - hearings, **4:203**
- Hardship rent increases
  - Generally, **4:127 et seq.**
  - alternative hardship formula, **4:129**

**RENT CONTROL AND RENT  
STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

- Hardship rent increases—Cont'd
  - comparative hardship formula, **4:128**
  - limitations on hardship increases, **4:130**
  - special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:127 et seq.**
- Hazardous violations corrections, special rent increases for controlled tenancies
  - Generally, **4:135**
  - TMCI increases, **4:160**
- Hearings
  - harassing landlords, **4:203**
  - regular rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:123**
  - remedies, **4:232**
- High rent units, exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:83 et seq.**
- Historical foundation, **4:2**
- Holding out as family, family status concept for purposes of succession, **4:214**
- Horizontal multiple dwellings, **4:34**
- Hotels room occupancy buildings, **4:48 et seq.**
- Housing covered, generally, **4:26**
- Housing New York Program, **4:62**
- Importance of financial interdependence, family status concept for purposes of succession, **4:215**
- Improprieties of departed household member as issue, family status concept for purposes of succession, **4:225**
- Improvement based rent increases
  - Generally, **4:161 et seq.**
  - appliances, surcharges for, **4:173**
  - burden of proving expenses, **4:168**
  - burden of proving that tenant consented, **4:164**
  - consent of tenants to TMCI, **4:144**
  - DHCR approval requirements, **4:166, 4:167**
  - discovery rights, **4:169**
  - expenses, burden of proving, **4:168**
  - first rent improvements, **4:172**
  - informed consent in writing
    - Generally, **4:163**
    - burden of proof of consent, **4:164**
  - insurance proceeds funding claims, **4:171**
  - landlord-provided utilities, surcharges for, **4:173**
  - mere improvements, **4:172**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd

- Improvement based rent increases—Cont'd
  - rate of increase, **4:162**
  - surcharges for appliances and landlord-provided utilities, **4:173**
- Temporary major capital improvement increases, below
  - tenant's discovery rights, **4:169**
  - tenants' informed consent in writing
    - Generally, **4:163**
    - burden of proof of consent, **4:164**
  - time for collection, **4:165**
  - work funded from insurance proceeds claims, **4:171**
- written consent of tenant to
  - Generally, **4:163**
  - burden of proof of consent, **4:164**
- Income and rent thresholds exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:84**
- Increases
  - DHCR approval requirements, improvement based rent increases, **4:166, 4:167**
  - DHCR order, clause permitting, **4:187**
  - Improvement based rent increases, above
  - Regular rent increases for controlled tenancies below
  - Renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies, below
  - Special rent increases for controlled tenancies below
  - Temporary major capital improvement increases, below
- Informed consent in writing to improvement based rent increases
  - Generally, **4:163**
  - burden of proof of consent, **4:164**
- Initial registration
  - Generally, **4:96**
  - failure to file, rent overcharge remedies, **4:264**
- Initial rent challenges, **4:256 et seq.**
- Initial rent for stabilized tenancies
  - Generally, **4:99 et seq.**
  - altered units, **4:101**
  - cooperatives or condominiums, foreclosed or deconverted, **4:109**
  - deconverted cooperatives or condominiums, **4:109**

### RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd

- Initial rent for stabilized tenancies—Cont'd
  - expiration of exemption units, **4:108**
  - extensively altered units, **4:101**
  - foreclosed cooperatives or condominiums, **4:109**
  - formerly rent controlled units, **4:103**
  - lofts, **4:105**
  - Private Housing Finance Law units, **4:106, 6:17**
  - Public Authorities Law units, **4:106**
  - Regular rent increases for controlled tenancies below
    - rent controlled as penalty, **4:104**
    - rent controlled units, former, **4:103**
  - RGB increase orders, **4:110 et seq.**
  - RGB reduction orders, **4:119**
  - Special rent increases for controlled tenancies below
    - tax benefit assisted units, **4:107**
    - units already rent stabilized, **4:102**
- Initial rent stabilized rents, Private Housing Finance Law, **6:17**
- Insubstantial defects, rent overcharge remedies, **4:263**
- Insurance proceeds funding claims, improvement based rent increases, **4:171**
- Intent not to renew rent stabilized tenancy, termination notice
  - Generally, **8:272 et seq.**
  - fact statements, **8:277**
  - service, **8:281**
  - window period, **8:273**
- Jurisdictions with rent control, **4:25**
- Jury trial waivers, nonpayment proceedings
  - controlled tenancies, **10:31**
  - stabilized tenancies, **10:32**
- Landlord challenge to certain charges as barring eligibility, special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:134**
- Landlord-provided utilities, surcharges for, improvement based rent increases, **4:173**
- Late offer of renewal lease for rent stabilized tenancies, **4:195, 4:196**
- Law, work required by, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:142**
- Lease agreements, binding effect of rent stabilization-type successors, **4:176**

**RENT CONTROL AND RENT  
STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

- Lease cancellation options, special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:136**
- Lease expiration or termination, evictions from rent regulated housing, **8:48**
- Lease renewals. Renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies, below
- Limitations, tenants actually affected, failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, **4:284**
- Limitations on hardship increases, **4:130**
- Limitations on rent increases, manufactured home parks, **6:141**
- Localities empowered, **4:7**
- Lofts
  - Generally, **6:110**
  - initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:105**
  - owner's purchase as taking unit out of rent stabilization coverage, **6:100**
  - state and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:52**
- Low Income Housing Trust Fund Program, **4:61**
- Low-interest loans as basis for temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:159**
- Maisonettes apartments, **4:35**
- Major capital improvements. Temporary major capital improvement increases, below
- Manufactured home parks, rent increase limitations, **6:141**
- Marriage, effect of, family status concept for purposes of succession, **4:212**
- Mere improvements, improvement based rent increases, **4:172**
- Minimum coverage, state and local laws, **4:33 et seq.**
- Mitchell-Lama law units regulated under the Private Housing Finance Law, exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:77**
- Modern-day rent regulation, **4:6**
- Mortgage Agency Insured Loans, **4:65**
- Multiple horizontal dwellings, **4:34**
- National Housing Act units, exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:78**
- New facts determinations, petitions for administrative review, **4:303**

**RENT CONTROL AND RENT  
STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

- New owner, recoup of overcharge from, **4:278 et seq.**
- New York City
  - Generally, **4:63**
  - Administrative Code J-51, **4:56**
  - Civil Court remedies, **4:247**
  - Housing Court remedies, **4:244, 4:245**
  - renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies, **4:189**
  - rent stabilization coverage, **4:31**
  - statutes, **4:18 et seq.**
  - time to notify tenant of right to renew lease, **4:189**
- New York Mortgage Agency Insured Loans, **4:65**
- 90 day rule, Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision, **4:308**
- Nonpayment proceedings
  - authorized rent requirements rent-regulated tenants, **9:6**
  - failure to pay fee defense, **12:65 et seq.**
  - jury trial waivers
    - controlled tenancies, **10:31**
    - stabilized tenancies, **10:32**
  - stabilized tenancies
    - failure to pay fee defense, **12:65 et seq.**
    - jury trial waivers, **10:32**
- Nonprofit institution ownership, exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:68 et seq.**
- Nontraditional family member, family status concept for purposes of succession, **4:211**
- Notices of right to renew lease, time for
  - Generally, **4:188, 4:194**
  - NYC, **4:189**
- Obligation to renew contract for rent stabilized tenants for Section 8 programs, **5:183**
- Offset for rent abatement, **4:286**
- Operational costs, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:141**
- Option to cancel lease, special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:136**
- Order, stay of on filing petition for administrative review, **4:304**
- Order of eligibility, regular rent increases for controlled tenancies
  - Generally, **4:121**
  - grounds for denial, **4:122**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### **RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

Other unit coverage, **4:27**

Overview

Generally, **4:1 et seq.**

administration of rent regulation system,  
**4:22 et seq.**

administration transfer to state, **4:14**

authority delegated, **4:8**

Class B multiple dwellings, ETPA amended  
to cover, **4:13**

deregulation of vacant apartments between  
1993 and 2019, **4:16**

Emergency Tenant Protection Act, **4:10**

ETPA amended to cover Class B multiple  
dwellings, **4:13**

five percent rule, vacancy rate, **4:12**

four systems of rent regulation

Generally, **4:1 et seq.**

amendments, **4:15**

localities empowered, **4:7**

modern-day rent regulation, **4:6**

New York City statutes, **4:18 et seq.**

police power, **4:3**

Urstadt Law, **4:9**

vacancy decontrol, **4:9**

vacancy rate, five percent rule, **4:12**

World War II rent controls, **4:4, 4:5**

Owner penalty reduction, no increase absent  
service restoration, **4:285 et seq.**

Owners' certifications to DHCR, failure to  
maintain required services and rent reduc-  
tions, **4:291 et seq.**

Ownership by government, exemptions, **4:67**

Ownership by nonprofit institutions, exemp-  
tions, **4:68 et seq.**

Participation Loan Program, **4:60**

Penalties for failure to register, **4:98**

Petitions

Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR  
decision, above

rent regulatory status allegations, summary  
evictions, **7:143, 7:144**

Petitions for administrative review

Generally, **4:294 et seq.**

amendments, **4:300**

answer, time for, **4:299**

Commissioner, processing by, **4:301**

determinations as to new facts, **4:303**

### **RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

Petitions for administrative review—Cont'd

DHCR modification or revocation during  
pendency, **4:305**

filing, stay of order on, **4:304**

form of petition, **4:296**

modification by DHCR during pendency,  
**4:305**

order, stay of on filing, **4:304**

pendency, DHCR modification or revocation  
by DHCR during, **4:305**

processing by Commissioner, **4:301**

representative tenant filings, **4:297**

revocation by DHCR during pendency,  
**4:305**

service, **4:298**

stay of order on filing, **4:304**

time to answer, **4:299**

time to file, **4:295**

Police power overview, **4:3**

Predicate notices, termination timing

Generally, **8:252 et seq.**

contents of termination notice, **8:263 et seq.**

termination, timing

controlled tenancies, **8:254**

stabilized tenancies, **8:253**

Preservation of issues generally required,  
Article 78 proceeding for review of  
DHCR decision, **4:309**

Previously rent controlled tenant exemptions,  
rent overcharge remedies, **4:265**

Primary purpose as professional or com-  
mercial, **4:44**

Primary residence requirements

Generally, **4:46**

Corporations as tenants, **4:47**

family status concept for purposes of succes-  
sion, **4:217 et seq., 4:223 et seq.**

Illusory prime tenants, **4:47**

Primary residential purposes, **4:42**

Private Housing Finance Law units

exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:77**

initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:106,**  
**6:17**

rent stabilization on dissolution, **6:16**

Procedure for deregulation, **4:88 et seq.**

Procedures for reduction of services

complaints. Failure to maintain required

**RENT CONTROL AND RENT  
STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

- services and rent reductions, above
- Processing by Commissioner, petitions for administrative review, **4:301**
- Production of records, rent overcharge remedies, **4:272, 4:273**
- Proof types, remedies, **4:238**
- Public Authorities Law units, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:106**
- Rate of improvement based rent increases, **4:162**
- Real Prop. Tax Law Section 421, **4:54**
- Real Prop. Tax Law Section 423, **4:55**
- Recoup of overcharge from new owner, **4:278 et seq.**
- Reductions of rent. Failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, above
- Refusal to renew lease for rent stabilized tenancies, **4:193 et seq.**
- Registration requirements
  - Generally, **4:95 et seq.**
  - annual registration, **4:97**
  - initial registration, **4:96**
  - penalties for failure to register, **4:98**
- Regular rent increases for controlled tenancies
  - Generally, **4:120 et seq.**
  - consideration of equities required, **4:124**
  - equities required, consideration of, **4:124**
  - hearings, **4:123**
  - order of eligibility
    - Generally, **4:121**
    - grounds for denial, **4:122**
- Rehabilitated buildings, exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:79 et seq.**
- Rehabilitation loans, **4:58, 4:59**
- Rehabilitation Mortgage Insurance Corp, **4:63**
- Remaining household members, primary residency and durational requirements for, **4:217 et seq.**
- Remedies
  - Generally, **4:231 et seq.**
  - abatement offset, failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, **4:286**
  - administrative complaint, withdrawal to pursue in court proceeding, **4:242**
  - administrative determination, collateral attack on, **4:252**
  - administrative process, **4:232**

**RENT CONTROL AND RENT  
STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

- Remedies—Cont'd
  - agency as expediting proceeding, **4:250**
  - agency determination, expediting, **4:241**
  - amendments of petitions for administrative review, **4:300**
  - answer to petition for administrative review, time for, **4:299**
  - appeal, scope of review, **4:240**
  - Article 7A administrators, DHCR jurisdiction, **4:253**
  - Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision, above
  - attorneys
    - Article 78 proceeding fee awards, **4:310**
    - tenants' association representation in Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision, **4:311**
  - authorization to evict, **4:254**
  - burden of proof
    - rent overcharge remedies, **4:257**
    - willful overcharges, treble damages for, **4:274, 4:275**
  - certificates of eviction, **4:254**
  - challenge to initial rent, **4:256 et seq.**
  - choice of forum
    - Generally, **4:234**
    - factors affecting choice, **4:235 et seq.**
  - collateral attack on administrative determination, **4:252**
  - complaints not concerning initial rent overcharge, **4:266**
  - court judgment, effect of DHCR ruling on when no stay, **4:251**
  - court proceeding, withdrawal of administrative complaint to pursue in, **4:242**
  - courts asked to hear case, factors considered by, **4:243**
  - deemed denial where agency does not decide within 90 days, Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision, **4:308**
  - determination, predictability of, **4:239**
  - determinations as to new facts petitions for administrative review, **4:303**
  - discretion not to stay proceedings, **4:249**
  - effect of DHCR ruling on court judgment when no stay, **4:251**
  - excess rent, recovering, **4:277**

**RENT CONTROL AND RENT  
STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

Remedies—Cont'd

exemption for previously rent controlled tenants, rent overcharge remedies, **4:265**

expediting agency determination, **4:241**

expense of prosecuting claim, **4:237**

factors considered by courts asked to hear case, **4:243**

failure to file initial registration, rent overcharge remedies, **4:264**

Failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, above

fair market rent appeal, **4:256 et seq.**

form of petition for administrative review, **4:296**

forum choice

Generally, **4:234**

factors affecting choice, **4:235 et seq.**

hearing rights, **4:232**

initial registration, failure to file, rent overcharge remedies, **4:264**

limitations, tenants actually affected, failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, **4:284**

modification by DHCR during pendency of petition for administrative review, **4:305**

new facts determinations petitions for administrative review, **4:303**

new owner, recoup of overcharge from, **4:278 et seq.**

90 day rule, Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision, **4:308**

NYC Civil Court, **4:247**

NYC Housing Court, **4:244, 4:245**

offset for rent abatement, failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, **4:286**

order, stay of on filing petition for administrative review, **4:304**

owner penalty reduction, no increase absent service restoration, **4:285 et seq.**

Petitions for administrative review, above predictability of determination, **4:239**

preservation of issues generally required, Article 78 proceeding, **4:309**

**RENT CONTROL AND RENT  
STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

Remedies—Cont'd

previously rent controlled tenant exemptions, rent overcharge remedies, **4:265**

processing by Commissioner of petitions for administrative review, **4:301**

proof types, **4:238**

recoup of overcharge from new owner, **4:278 et seq.**

recovering a tenant undercharge, **4:281**

renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies, **4:198**

Rent overcharge remedies, below

representative tenant filings of petitions for administrative review, **4:297**

revocation by DHCR during pendency of petition for administrative review, **4:305**

right to a hearing, **4:232**

scope of review on appeal, **4:240**

six-year limit, rent overcharge remedies, **4:268-4:271**

special guidelines method of determining rent overcharge, **4:259 et seq.**

speed of prosecuting claim, **4:236**

statute of limitations, Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision, **4:307**

stay of court proceedings, **4:248**

stay of order on filing of petition for administrative review, **4:304**

subsequent tenant claims, rent overcharge remedies, **4:262**

Supreme Court, **4:246**

tenant undercharge recoveries, **4:281**

time to answer petition for administrative review, **4:299**

time to bring complaint for rent overcharge remedies, **4:267**

time to file petition for administrative review, **4:295**

two methods for establishing fair market rents upon appeal, **4:258 et seq.**

types of proof one can offer, **4:238**

willful overcharges, treble damages for, burden of proof, **4:274, 4:275**

withdrawal of administrative complaint to pursue in court proceeding, **4:242**

**RENT CONTROL AND RENT  
STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

- Renewal and vacancy leases, rider to
  - Generally, **4:185**
  - failure to attach rider, **4:186**
- Renewal leases for rent controlled apartments, **4:201**
- Renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies
  - Generally, **4:183 et seq.**
  - clause permitting rent increase upon DHCR order, **4:187**
  - consequence of late renewal offer, **4:199**
  - demolition, renewal not required, **4:184**
  - DHCR order, clause permitting rent increase upon, **4:187**
  - estate of deceased tenant, **4:200**
  - failure to offer renewal lease, **4:195, 4:197**
  - increase upon DHCR order, clause permitting, **4:187**
  - late offer of renewal, **4:195, 4:196**
  - notices of right to renew lease, time for
    - Generally, **4:188, 4:194**
    - NYC, **4:189**
  - NYC
    - time to notify tenant of right to renew lease, **4:189**
  - refusal to renew, **4:193 et seq.**
  - remedy when landlord refuses to renew, **4:198**
  - renewal and vacancy leases, rider to
    - Generally, **4:185**
    - failure to attach rider, **4:186**
  - residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:15**
  - rider to vacancy and renewal leases
    - Generally, **4:185**
    - failure to attach rider, **4:186**
  - time to notify tenant of right to renew lease
    - Generally, **4:188, 4:194**
    - NYC, **4:189**
  - vacancy leases, rider to
    - Generally, **4:185**
    - failure to attach rider, **4:186**
  - when renewal not required, **4:184**
- Rent controlled units
  - former, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:103**
  - penalty, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:104**

**RENT CONTROL AND RENT  
STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

- Rent Guidelines Board (RGB)
  - Generally, **4:110 et seq**
  - See also Rent Guidelines Board, this index
- Rent increase limitations
  - manufactured home parks, **6:141**
  - owner penalty reduction, no increase absent service restoration, **4:285 et seq.**
- Rent overcharge remedies
  - Generally, **4:255 et seq.**
  - burden of proof, **4:274, 4:275**
  - challenge to initial rent, **4:256 et seq.**
  - excess rent, recovering, **4:277**
  - exemption for previously rent controlled tenants, **4:265**
  - failure to file initial registration, **4:264**
  - fair market rent appeal, **4:256 et seq.**
  - initial rent overcharge, complaints not concerning, **4:266**
  - insubstantial defects, **4:263**
  - new owner, recoup of overcharge from, **4:278 et seq.**
  - overcharge complaints not concerning initial rent, **4:266**
  - previously rent controlled tenant exemptions, **4:265**
  - production of records, **4:272, 4:273**
  - recoup of overcharge from new owner, **4:278 et seq.**
  - recovering a rent overcharge/excess rent, **4:277**
  - recovering a tenant undercharge, **4:281**
  - retention of records, **4:272**
  - six-year limit, **4:268-4:271**
  - special guidelines method of determining, **4:259 et seq.**
  - subsequent tenant claims, **4:262**
  - tenant undercharge recoveries, **4:281**
  - time to bring complaint, **4:267**
  - treble damages for willful overcharge, **4:274, 4:275**
  - two methods for establishing fair market rents upon appeal, **4:258 et seq.**
  - willful overcharges, treble damages for, **4:274, 4:275**
- Rent overcharge remedies, initial registration failure to file, **4:264**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd

- Rent reduction orders
  - Failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, above temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:155**
- Rent stabilized tenancies
  - chronic rent delinquency, **8:83**
  - fee, failure to pay defense in nonpayment proceedings, **12:65 et seq.**
  - intent not to renew, termination notice
    - Generally, **8:272 et seq.**
    - fact statements, **8:277**
    - service, **8:281**
    - window period, **8:273**
  - protections, stipulations to, **14:53**
- Repairs claims, improvement based rent increases, **4:170**
- Representative tenant filings of petitions for administrative review, **4:297**
- Residency requirements for remaining household members, family status concept for purposes of succession, **4:217 et seq.**
- Residential unit, what constitutes, **4:41 et seq.**
- Retention of records, rent overcharge remedies, **4:272**
- Retroactive application of succession rights protections, **4:228**
- Rider to vacancy and renewal leases
  - Generally, **4:185**
  - failure to attach rider, **4:186**
- Right to continuation of services in rent stabilized apartments, **4:177 et seq.**
- Roommate occupancy restrictions, charges to roommates, **2:46**
- RSL units, exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:80**
- Scope of review on appeal, **4:240**
- Scope of state and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:33 et seq.**
- Section 8 programs
  - existing housing program rent regulation and, **5:136 et seq.**
  - obligation to renew contract for rent stabilized tenants, **5:183**
- Senior Citizen Rent Increase Exemptions, this index

### RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd

- Service
  - owner penalty reduction, no increase absent service restoration, **4:285 et seq.**
  - petitions for administrative review, **4:298**
- Services
  - continuation of in rent stabilized apartments, **4:177 et seq.**
  - Failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, above
- Setting rent
  - Generally, **4:99 et seq.**
  - Initial rent for stabilized tenancies, above
- Settlement stipulations, rent stabilization protections, stipulations to, **14:53**
- Sexual relationships, family status concept for purposes of succession, **4:213**
- Single room occupancy buildings, **4:48 et seq.**
- Six percent annual cap, special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:131**
- Six unit minimum for coverage, **4:33 et seq.**
- Six-year limit, rent overcharge remedies, **4:268-4:271**
- Source of funds used to pay for TMCI as affecting eligibility
  - Generally, **4:158**
  - low interest loans, **4:159**
- Special guidelines for RGB rent increases, **4:112**
- Special guidelines method of determining rent overcharge, **4:259 et seq.**
- Special rent increases for controlled tenancies
  - Generally, **4:125**
  - alternative hardship formula, **4:129**
  - annual cap, **4:131**
  - cancel lease option to, **4:136**
  - capital improvements, DHCR opinions
    - Generally, **4:146**
    - tenant responses, **4:147, 4:148**
  - comparative hardship formula, **4:128**
  - consideration of equities required, **4:126**
  - corrections of hazardous violations
    - Generally, **4:135**
    - TMCI increases, **4:160**
  - eligibility, landlord challenge to certain charges as barring, **4:134**
  - equities required, consideration of, **4:126**

**RENT CONTROL AND RENT  
STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

Special rent increases for controlled tenancies  
—Cont'd  
immediately hazardous violations correc-  
tions  
Generally, **4:135**  
TMCI increases, **4:160**  
landlord challenge to certain charges as bar-  
ring eligibility, **4:134**  
landlord hardship, **4:127 et seq.**  
lease cancellation options, **4:136**  
limitations on hardship increases, **4:130**  
option to cancel lease, **4:136**  
six percent annual cap, **4:131**  
statutory cap, **4:132**  
Temporary major capital improvement  
increases, below  
thirty-six month limitation, **4:133**  
Stabilized tenancies  
agreement to be bound by rent levels set,  
residential landlord-tenant relationship,  
**2:18**  
benefits waivers claims, **4:174**  
broker fees, residential landlord-tenant rela-  
tionship, **2:38**  
continuation of services rights, **4:177 et seq.**  
Initial rent for stabilized tenancies, above  
jury trial waivers, nonpayment proceedings,  
**10:32**  
Loft Law provisions, **6:100, 6:110**  
nonpayment proceedings  
jury trial waivers, **10:32**  
waivers of jury trial, **10:32**  
obligation to renew contract for rent  
stabilized tenants for Section 8  
programs, **5:183**  
Private Housing Finance Law  
initial rent stabilized rents, **6:17**  
rent stabilization on dissolution, **6:16**  
Renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies,  
above  
residential landlord-tenant relationship, bro-  
ker fees, **2:38**  
right to continuation of services, **4:177 et  
seq.**  
Section 8 programs, obligation to renew  
contract for rent stabilized tenants,  
**5:183**

**RENT CONTROL AND RENT  
STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

Stabilized tenancies—Cont'd  
services, right to continuation, **4:177 et seq.**  
summary eviction stipulation, waiver of  
rights prohibited, **14:63**  
waiver of rights prohibited, summary evic-  
tion stipulations, **14:63**  
waivers  
benefits claims, **4:174**  
jury trial, nonpayment proceedings, **10:32**  
State and local rent control coverage  
generally, **4:25 et seq.**  
housing covered, generally, **4:26**  
jurisdictions with rent control, **4:25**  
other unit coverage, **4:27**  
vacancy decontrol, **4:28**  
State and local rent stabilization coverage  
Generally, **4:29**  
Article 8A state-assisted units, **4:59**  
Article 8 state-assisted units, **4:58**  
Article 12 state-assisted units, **4:62**  
Article 13 state-assisted units, **4:64**  
Article 14 state-assisted units, **4:63**  
Article 15 state-assisted units, **4:60**  
Article 18 state-assisted units, **4:61**  
buildings receiving tax benefits, **4:53**  
business use as separate basis for eviction,  
**4:45**  
commercial and residential with some, **4:43**  
completion prior to January 1, 1974, **4:32**  
coverage, six unit minimum, **4:33 et seq.**  
eviction, business use as separate basis for,  
**4:45**  
Exemptions from rent stabilization, above  
Federal Rehabilitation Loans, **4:64**  
garden-type maisonettes, **4:35**  
horizontal multiple dwellings, **4:34**  
hotels room occupancy buildings, **4:48 et  
seq.**  
Housing New York Program, **4:62**  
lofts, **4:52**  
maisonettes apartments, **4:35**  
minimum coverage, **4:33 et seq.**  
Mortgage Agency Insured Loans, **4:65**  
multiple horizontal dwellings, **4:34**  
New York City, **4:31, 4:63**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### **RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

- State and local rent stabilization coverage—Cont'd
  - New York City Administrative Code J-51, **4:56**
  - New York Mortgage Agency Insured Loans, **4:65**
  - Participation Loan Program, **4:60**
  - primary residence requirement, **4:46**
  - primary residential purposes, **4:42**
  - Real Prop. Tax Law Section 421, **4:54**
  - rehabilitation loans, **4:58, 4:59**
  - Rehabilitation Mortgage Insurance Corp, **4:63**
  - residential unit, what constitutes, **4:41 et seq.**
  - scope, **4:33 et seq.**
  - single room occupancy buildings, **4:48 et seq.**
  - six unit minimum for coverage, **4:33 et seq.**
  - state-assisted units, **4:57 et seq.**
  - tax benefits, buildings receiving, **4:53**
  - what constitutes a residential unit, **4:41 et seq.**
- State-assisted units, state and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:57 et seq.**
- Statute of limitations, Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision, **4:307**
- Statutory cap, special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:132**
- Stay of order on filing of petition for administrative review, **4:304**
- Subsequent tenant claims, rent overcharge remedies, **4:262**
- Substantive law, sources of landlord-tenant law, **1:9**
- Succession rights
  - Generally, **4:205 et seq.**
  - binding effect of rent stabilization-type lease agreements, **4:176**
  - concept of family extended for purposes of succession, **4:209**
  - constitutionality of succession rights provisions, **4:207**
  - co-op or condo eviction plan conversions, seniors or disabled in, **4:230**
  - departed's improprieties immaterial, **4:225**

### **RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

- Succession rights—Cont'd
  - disabled persons in co-op or condo eviction plan conversions, **4:230**
  - dual primary residences, **4:226**
  - durational requirements for remaining household members, **4:217 et seq.**
  - effect of, **4:212**
  - effect of marriage, **4:212**
  - estate of deceased tenant, renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies, **4:200**
  - evidence of sexual relationship, **4:213**
  - Family status concept for purposes of succession, **4:209**
  - financial interdependence, importance of, **4:215**
  - fraud, **4:208**
  - holding out as family, **4:214**
  - importance of financial interdependence, **4:215**
  - improprieties of departed household member immaterial, **4:225**
  - lease agreements, binding effect of rent stabilization-type, **4:176**
  - nontraditional family member for purposes of succession, **4:211**
  - primary residence and succession rights, **4:223 et seq.**
  - primary residency requirements for remaining household members, **4:217 et seq.**
  - remaining household members, primary residency and durational requirements for, **4:217 et seq.**
  - renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies, estate of deceased tenant, **4:200**
  - rent debts, successor tenant and, **4:229**
  - retroactive application of succession rights protections, **4:228**
  - second succession between 1997 and 2019, vacancy allowance permitted for each, **4:206**
  - seniors in co-op or condo eviction plan conversions, **4:230**
  - sexual relationship evidence, **4:213**
  - successor tenant and rent debts, **4:229**
  - sufficient evidence of family status, **4:216**
  - traditional family member for purposes of succession, **4:210**

**RENT CONTROL AND RENT  
STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

Succession rights—Cont'd  
vacancy allowance permitted for each  
second succession between 1997 and  
2019, **4:206**

Sufficient evidence of family status, suc-  
cession, **4:216**

Summary evictions  
rent regulatory status allegations in petitions,  
**7:143, 7:144**

Summary eviction stipulations, waivers  
prohibited, **14:63**

Supreme Court remedies, **4:246**

Surcharges for appliances and landlord-  
provided utilities, **4:173**

Tax benefit assisted units, initial rent for  
stabilized tenancies, **4:107**

Tax benefits, buildings receiving, **4:53**

Temporary major capital improvement  
increases (TMI)  
Generally, **4:137 et seq.**  
additional increase for necessary work  
requirement, **4:141**  
application, time for, **4:157**  
building-wide improvements, **4:139**  
burden of proof, **4:140**  
calculation of increase, **4:149**  
collectibility/effective date of increase,  
**4:154**  
consent of tenants, improvements made  
with, **4:144**  
corrections of hazardous violations, **4:160**  
cosmetic improvements, **4:141**  
DHCR, prior opinion from, **4:146**  
effective date of increase, collectibility after,  
**4:154**  
eligibility, source of funds used to pay for  
TMCI as affecting  
Generally, **4:158**  
low interest loans, **4:159**  
fifteen percent cap for certain groups, **4:151**  
hazardous violations corrections, **4:160**  
improvements as building-wide, **4:139**  
improvements made with consent of tenants,  
**4:144**  
increase, calculation of, **4:149**  
law, work required by, **4:142**  
lease clause permitting increase, **4:156**

**RENT CONTROL AND RENT  
STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

Temporary major capital improvement  
increases (TMI)—Cont'd  
low-interest loans are as basis, **4:159**  
operational costs, **4:141**  
prior opinion from DHCR, **4:146**  
rent reduction orders, **4:155**  
SCRIE and DRIE apply, **4:153**  
source of funds used to pay for TMCI as  
affecting eligibility  
Generally, **4:158**  
low interest loans, **4:159**  
tenants, improvements made with consent  
of, **4:144**  
tenants may respond to application for prior  
opinion, **4:147, 4:148**  
threshold requirements, **4:138**  
timed project requirements, **4:145**  
time for application, **4:157**  
two percent cap, **4:150**  
unified plan requirements, **4:145**  
work required by law, **4:142**

Tenancy in units owned as cooperatives or  
condominiums, exemptions from rent  
stabilization, **4:72 et seq.**

Tenant default or delay in providing informa-  
tion, deregulation for, **4:89**

Tenants, improvements made with consent of,  
**4:144**

Tenant's discovery rights, improvement based  
rent increases, **4:169**

Tenants' informed consent in writing to  
improvement based rent increases  
Generally, **4:163**  
burden of proof of consent, **4:164**

Tenants responses to application for prior TMI  
opinion, **4:147, 4:148**

Termination notices  
contents, **8:263 et seq.**  
intent not to renew rent stabilized tenancy  
Generally, **8:272 et seq.**  
fact statements, **8:277**  
service, **8:281**  
window period, **8:273**

timing  
Generally, **8:252 et seq.**  
controlled tenancies, **8:254**  
stabilized tenancies, **8:253**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### **RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

- Termination of lease, evictions from rent regulated housing, **8:48**
- Terms of tenancy, **4:174 et seq.**
- Thirty-six month limitation, special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:133**
- Timed project requirements, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:145**
- Time for application, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:157**
- Time for collection of improvement based rent increases, **4:165**
- Time to answer petition for administrative review, **4:299**
- Time to bring complaint, rent overcharge remedies, **4:267**
- Time to file petition for administrative review, **4:295**
- Time to notify tenant of right to renew lease
  - Generally, **4:188, 4:194**
  - NYC, **4:189**
- Traditional family member for purposes of succession, **4:210**
- Two percent cap on temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:150**
- Types of proof one can offer, remedies, **4:238**
- Unified plan requirements, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:145**
- Units already rent stabilized, initial rent, **4:102**
- Urstadt Law, **4:9**
- Utilities, landlord-provided, surcharges for, improvement based rent increases, **4:173**
- Vacancies
  - decontrol
    - overview, **4:9**
    - state and local rent control coverage, **4:28**
  - leases, rider to
    - renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies
      - Generally, **4:185**
      - failure to attach rider, **4:186**
    - rate, five percent rule, **4:12**
    - succession rights, vacancy allowance permitted for each second succession between 1997 and 2019, **4:206**
- Waivers
  - jury trial, controlled tenancies, nonpayment proceedings, **10:31**
  - rent control benefits, **4:175**

### **RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd**

- Waivers—Cont'd
  - rent stabilization benefits, **4:174**
  - rights prohibited for rent stabilized tenants, summary eviction stipulations, **14:63**
- What constitutes a residential unit, **4:41 et seq.**
- When increase can be collected for improvement based rent increases, **4:165**
- Window period, intent not to renew rent stabilized tenancy, **8:273**
- Withdrawal of administrative complaint to pursue in court proceeding, **4:242**
- Work funded from insurance proceeds claims, improvement based rent increases, **4:171**
- Work required by law, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:142**
- World War II rent controls, overview, **4:4, 4:5**
- Written consent of tenant to improvement based rent increases
  - Generally, **4:163**
  - burden of proof of consent, **4:164**

### **RENT DELINQUENCY, CHRONIC**

- Breach of lease and objectionable conduct evictions, **8:82 et seq.**

### **RENT GUIDELINES BOARD (RGB)**

- Generally, **4:110 et seq.**
- Fuel adjustment, **4:113**
- Initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:110 et seq.**
- Initial rent for stabilized tenancies, increases, **4:110 et seq.**
- Lease must reflect legal rent, **4:114**
- Preferential rents did not generally bind landlord to lower rent upon renewal between 2003 and 2019, **4:117**
- Preferential rents/rent concessions; binding as of June 14, 2019
  - Generally, **4:116**
  - renewals, **4:117**
- Reduction orders, **4:118, 4:119**
- Rent increases, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:110 et seq.**
- Rent reduction orders, **4:118, 4:119**
- Special Guidelines, **4:112**
- Vacancy allowances prior to June 14, 2019
  - Generally, **4:111**
  - statutory allowance, **4:115**

## **RENT OVERCHARGES**

- Generally, **16:60**
- Attorney's fees
  - overcharge proceedings, **16:60**
  - rent overcharges, **16:38**
- Burden of proof, **12:23**
- Burden of proof, treble damages for willful overcharge, **4:274, 4:275**
- Collateral estoppel effect on unlitigated overcharge claim, stipulations, **14:64**
- Counterclaims, **10:84, 12:24**
- Exemption for previously rent controlled tenants, **4:265**
- Failure to file initial registration, rent overcharge remedies, **4:264**
- Foreclosure rent overages, purchaser in foreclosure not liable for, **20:33**
- Insubstantial defects, remedies, **4:263**
- Legal rent proof, **12:23**
- New owner, recoup of overcharge from, **4:278 et seq.**
- Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
- Previously rent controlled tenant exemptions, remedies, **4:265**
- Proceedings, attorney's fees, **16:60**
- Production of records, remedies, **4:272, 4:273**
- Purchaser in foreclosure not liable for rent overcharges of former owner, **20:33**
- Recoup of overcharge from new owner, **4:278 et seq.**
- Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index
- Retention of records, **4:272**
- Six-year limit, **4:268, 4:270, 4:271**
- Special guidelines method of determining rent overcharge, **4:259 et seq.**
- Subsequent tenant claims, **4:262**
- Tenant has choice of forum, **12:25**
- Time to bring complaint, **4:267**
- Treble damages for willful overcharge, burden of proof, **4:274, 4:275**
- Unlitigated overcharge claim, collateral estoppel effect on, **14:64**

## **RENT STABILIZATION CODE**

- Residential landlord-tenant relationship, security deposits, **2:35**

## **RENT STRIKES**

- Generally, **2:125, 19:1**
- Article 7A Proceedings, this index

## **RENT STRIKES—Cont'd**

- Attorneys, ethical considerations for, **19:15**
- Common areas of building, tenants may meet in, **19:7**
- Consolidation of cases, **19:19 et seq.**
- CPLR 602, common questions of law or fact, **19:20**
- Ethical considerations for attorneys, **19:15**
- First Amendment rights, **19:8, 19:9**
- Injunctions
  - Generally, **19:11 et seq.**
  - federal courts, **19:13**
- Landlords cannot diminish tenants' rights, **19:6**
- New York City, **19:2**
- No regulation of rent strikes, **19:3**
- Other ways tenants can obtain building repairs, **19:4**
- Real Property Law Section 230, right to organize under, **19:5**
- Right to organize under Real Property Law Section 230, **19:5**
- Tenants may meet in common areas of building, **19:7**

## **REPAIRS**

- Access to make repairs, refusal to provide, **8:87**
- Article 7A Proceedings, this index
- Discovery, permission to conduct, housing part, **13:59**
- Emergency repair program, seeking relief under, **19:76 et seq.**
- Foreclosure
  - liability for repairs, **20:25**
  - obligation to make repairs, **20:24**
- Habitability
  - Generally, **2:95**
  - remedy, repair and deduct remedy, **12:120 et seq.**
- Housing part actions, **13:59**
- HP actions, emergency repair program, **19:76 et seq.**
- Other ways tenants can obtain building repairs, **19:4**
- Permission to conduct discovery, housing part actions for, **13:59**
- Receivers in foreclosure, obligation to make repairs, **20:24**
- Rent Strikes, this index

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### RESIDENTIAL LANDLORD-TENANT RELATIONSHIP

Generally, **2:1 et seq.**  
Access to apartment, landlord's right of, **2:121 et seq.**  
Administrative fees, security deposits, **2:29**  
Adult care facilities, Social Services Law, **6:125**  
Agreement to be bound by rent levels set, rent stabilized units, **2:18**  
Apartment door locks, **2:85**  
Apartments, short term rentals, **2:63**  
Assignments, **2:62**  
Attendant services in lobbies, **2:86**  
Automatic lease renewal, **2:20**  
Breach of tenancy, noncomplying sublet as, **2:53**  
Broker fees and application fees  
    Generally, **2:36 et seq.**  
    Fair Credit Reporting Act, **2:37**  
Building entrance doors and intercoms, **2:84**  
Cable television, **2:120**  
Carbon monoxide alarms, **2:90**  
Card key systems for common areas, **2:92**  
Cleaning, **2:95**  
Co-mingling of funds, security deposits, **2:30**  
Commercial and residential uses, state and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:43**  
Common areas, electricity in, **2:82**  
Constructive eviction, terminating relationship before expiration of term, **2:127**  
Conveyance, transfer of security deposits on  
    Generally, **2:32**  
    rent regulation statute requirements, **2:33**  
Creating relationship, **2:1**  
Death of tenant, terminating relationship before expiration of term, **2:137**  
Delivery of leasehold possession  
    Generally, **2:4**  
    remedies when possession not delivered, **2:5**  
Disclosure of social security number, occupancy conditions, **2:42**  
Door locks, apartment, **2:85**  
Duration of lease  
    Generally, **2:19**  
    automatic renewal, **2:20**  
Effect of violation on parties' rights, **2:16**  
Electricity in common areas, **2:82**

### RESIDENTIAL LANDLORD-TENANT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd

Elevator mirrors, **2:87**  
Entering into relationship, **2:1**  
Entrance doors, **2:84**  
Estoppel, tenancy by, **2:12**  
Evictions where landlord-tenant relationship existing, **8:40 et seq.**  
Evictions where landlord-tenant relationship not existing, **8:8 et seq.**  
Eviction warrants does not sever landlord-tenant relationship, **15:31 et seq.**  
Failure to receive rent, landlord's duty to provide written notice of, **2:69**  
Fair Credit Reporting Act, broker fees, **2:37**  
Family member restrictions, **2:43**  
Fire escapes, **2:89**  
Funds, co-mingling of, security deposits, **2:30**  
General Obligations Law requirements, security deposits, **2:28**  
Governing authority, subletting, **2:51**  
Guarantors, **2:17**  
Habitability  
    Generally, **2:70 et seq.**  
    apartment door locks, **2:85**  
    attendant services in lobbies, **2:86**  
    building entrance doors and intercoms, **2:84**  
    carbon monoxide alarms, **2:90**  
    card key systems for common areas, **2:92**  
    common areas, electricity in, **2:82**  
    criminal sanctions, **2:99**  
    deductions from rent, repair and deduct rule  
        Generally, **2:74**  
        lead paint violations, **2:113, 2:114**  
    door locks, apartment, **2:85**  
    electricity in common areas, **2:82**  
    elevator mirrors, **2:87**  
    entrance doors, **2:84**  
    exemptions  
        labor disputes, **2:73**  
        tenant-caused conditions, **2:72**  
    fire escapes, **2:89**  
    harassing landlords  
        Generally, **2:93**  
        rent stabilization rights, **4:93**  
    heat, **2:80**  
    hot water, **2:81**  
Housing Maintenance Code, **2:78**

**RESIDENTIAL LANDLORD-TENANT  
RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd**

Habitability—Cont'd  
     housing standards, **2:79 et seq.**  
     intercoms, **2:84**  
     key rights, **2:85**  
     labor disputes exempt, **2:73**  
     landlord harassment, **2:93**  
     landlord's right to key, **2:85**  
     lead paint abatement, **2:101 et seq.**  
     lead paint class actions, **2:115**  
     lead paint tort liability, **2:116, 2:117**  
     lobby attendant services, **2:86**  
     mirrors in elevators, **2:87**  
     multiple Dwelling Law, **2:76**  
     multiple Residence Law, **2:77**  
     noise violations, **2:100**  
     peepholes, **2:88**  
     radiator covers, **2:91**  
     repair and deduct rule  
         Generally, **2:74**  
         lead paint violations, **2:113, 2:114**  
     repairs, **2:95**  
     safety and security measures  
         Generally, **2:83**  
         card key systems for common areas, **2:92**  
     smoke detectors, **2:89**  
     statutory provisions governing housing standards, **2:75**  
     tenant-caused conditions exempt, **2:72**  
     tenant's responsibilities, **2:96**  
     vermin extermination, **2:95**  
     warranty of habitability under Real Property Law Section 235-b, **2:71**  
     window guards, **2:98**  
 Harassing landlords  
     Generally, **2:93**  
     rent stabilization rights, **4:93**  
 Heat, **2:80**  
 Hot water, **2:81**  
 Housing Maintenance Code, **2:78**  
 Housing standards, statutory provisions governing, **2:75**  
 Intercoms, **2:84**  
 Interest, tenant's right to, security deposits, **2:31**  
 Key rights, **2:85**  
 Landlord harassment, **2:93**

**RESIDENTIAL LANDLORD-TENANT  
RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd**

Landlord's duty to provide written notice of failure to receive rent, **2:69**  
 Landlord's right of access to apartment, **2:121 et seq.**  
 Landlord's right to key, **2:85**  
 Lead paint abatement, **2:101 et seq.**  
 Leases  
     Generally, **2:2**  
     abandonment of premises  
         Generally, **2:128 et seq.**  
         mitigation of damages, **2:138**  
     action for rent, expiration of lease required for, **2:139**  
     agreement to be bound by rent levels set in rent stabilized units, **2:18**  
     automatic renewal, **2:20**  
     constructive eviction, **2:127**  
     death of tenant, terminating relationship before expiration of term, **2:137**  
     delivery of leasehold possession  
         Generally, **2:4**  
         remedies when possession not delivered, **2:5**  
     domestic violence, special lease termination provisions for victims of, **2:135**  
     duration of lease  
         Generally, **2:19**  
         automatic renewal, **2:20**  
     effect of violation on parties' rights, **2:16**  
     estoppel, tenancy by, **2:12**  
     expiration of lease required for action for rent, **2:139**  
     guarantors, **2:17**  
     military personnel, special termination rules for, **2:136**  
     mitigation damages when tenant vacates before expiration of lease, **2:138**  
     oral agreements, **2:6 et seq.**  
     parol evidence rule, **2:9**  
     parties' rights, effect of violation on, **2:16**  
     plain language requirement, **2:14**  
     remedies when possession not delivered, **2:5**  
     renewal leases for rent stabilized units, **2:15**  
     rent stabilized units  
         agreement to be bound by rent levels set, **2:18**  
         renewal leases for, **2:15**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### RESIDENTIAL LANDLORD-TENANT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd

- Leases—Cont'd
  - rights and responsibilities during tenancy under, **2:3**
  - right to have spouse (opposite or same-sex) added to lease, **2:13**
  - Security deposits, below
  - special lease termination provisions
    - senior citizens
      - Generally, **2:133**
      - notice requirements, **2:134**
      - victims of domestic violence, **2:135**
    - special termination rules for active duty military personnel, **2:136**
  - spouse (opposite or same-sex), right to have added to lease, **2:13**
  - statute of frauds, **2:6 et seq.**
  - surrender of premises required for termination, **2:140**
  - tenancy by estoppel, **2:12**
  - Terminating relationship before expiration of term, below
  - unconscionable provisions, **2:21**
  - violations, effect on parties' rights, **2:16**
- Lobby attendant services, **2:86**
- Loft Law, this index
- Mirrors in elevators, **2:87**
- Mobile home park tenants, Real Property Law protections, **2:34**
- Multiple Dwelling Law, **2:76**
- Multiple Residence Law, **2:77**
- Noise violations, **2:100**
- Noncomplying sublet as breach of tenancy, **2:53**
- Notices
  - failure to receive rent, duty to provide written, **2:69**
  - occupancy conditions, **2:41**
- Number of occupants permitted, **2:47**
- Number of occupants standards, **2:97**
- Occupancy conditions
  - Generally, **2:41 et seq.**
  - disclosure of social security number, **2:42**
  - family member restrictions, **2:43**
  - notices, **2:41**
  - number of occupants permitted, **2:47**
  - number of occupants standards, **2:97**

### RESIDENTIAL LANDLORD-TENANT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd

- Occupancy conditions—Cont'd
  - other laws regulating occupancy, **2:48**
  - restrictions on occupancy of family members or roommates, **2:43**
  - Roommates, this index
  - social security number disclosure, **2:42**
  - standards for number of occupants, **2:97**
- Oral agreements, leases, **2:6 et seq.**
- Organization rights of tenants
  - Generally, **2:124**
  - rent strikes, **2:125**
- Painting, **2:94**
- Parol evidence rule, leases, **2:9**
- Parties' rights, effect of violation on, **2:16**
- Peepholes, **2:88**
- Plain language requirement, leases, **2:14**
- Primary purpose as professional or commercial, state and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:44**
- Primary residence requirement, state and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:46**
- Radiator covers, habitability, **2:91**
- Real Property Law protections for manufactured home park tenants, security deposits, **2:34**
- Receipts for rent paid, **2:64 et seq.**
- Remedies when possession not delivered, **2:5**
- Renewal leases for rent stabilized units, **2:15**
- Rent controlled and stabilized units
  - See also Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index
  - agreement to be bound by rent levels set, **2:18**
  - broker fees, **2:38**
  - renewal leases for, **2:15**
  - security deposits, **2:35**
  - what constitutes a residential unit, **4:41 et seq.**
- Repairs, **2:95**
- Responsibilities during tenancy under lease, **2:3**
- Restrictions on occupancy of family members or roommates, **2:43**
- Rights during tenancy under lease, **2:3**
- Right to have spouse (opposite or same-sex) added to lease, **2:13**
- Right to relocation on vacate orders, **2:119**

**RESIDENTIAL LANDLORD-TENANT  
RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd**

- Right to restoration on vacate orders, **2:118**
- Roommates, this index
- Rooms, short term rentals, **2:63**
- Safety and security measures
  - Generally, **2:83**
  - card key systems for common areas, **2:92**
- Satellite dishes, **2:120**
- Security deposits
  - Generally, **2:26**
  - administrative fee, **2:29**
  - collection in summary eviction proceeding, **2:27**
  - co-mingling of funds, **2:30**
  - conveyance, transfer upon
    - Generally, **2:32**
    - rent regulation statute requirements, **2:33**
  - funds, co-mingling of, **2:30**
  - General Obligations Law requirements, **2:28**
  - interest, tenant's right to, **2:31**
  - landlord entitled to administrative fee, **2:29**
  - manufactured home park tenants, **2:34**
  - Real Property Law protections for
    - manufactured home park tenants, **2:34**
  - Rent Stabilization Code provisions, **2:35**
  - summary eviction proceeding
    - collection in, **2:27**
  - tenant's right to interest, **2:31**
  - transfer upon conveyance
    - Generally, **2:32**
    - rent regulation statute requirements, **2:33**
- Severance of landlord-tenant relationship, eviction warrants, **15:31 et seq.**
- Smoke detectors, **2:89**
- Social security number disclosure, occupancy conditions, **2:42**
- Social Services Law, adult care facilities, **6:125**
- Spouse (opposite or same-sex), right to have added to lease, **2:13**
- Standards for number of occupants, **2:97**
- State and local rent stabilization coverage
  - commercial and residential uses, **4:43**
  - primary purpose as professional or commercial, **4:44**
- Statute of frauds, **2:6 et seq.**
- Statutory provisions governing housing standards, **2:75**

**RESIDENTIAL LANDLORD-TENANT  
RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd**

- Subletting
  - Generally, **2:50 et seq.**
  - apartments, short term rentals, **2:63**
  - breach of tenancy, noncomplying sublet as, **2:53**
  - furnished apartments, tenant surcharge where
    - Generally, **2:58**
    - violations, treble damages, **2:59**
  - governing authority, **2:51**
  - increases, vacancy, **2:60**
  - limitations of terms, **2:61**
  - limits on rent charged subtenant
    - Generally, **2:58**
    - violations, treble damages, **2:59**
  - noncomplying sublet as breach of tenancy, **2:53**
  - owners' short term rental of apartments or rooms, **2:63**
  - permission unreasonably withheld
    - Generally, **2:55**
    - refusal of consent, **2:57**
  - refusal of consent, tenant's options, **2:57**
  - rent charged subtenant
    - Generally, **2:58**
    - violations, treble damages, **2:59**
  - response within 30 days, **2:56**
  - rooms, short term rentals, **2:63**
  - short term rental of apartments or rooms by tenants or owners, **2:63**
  - tenant's options when landlord refuses to consent, **2:57**
  - tenants' short term rental of apartments or rooms, **2:63**
  - tenant surcharge where apartment furnished
    - Generally, **2:58**
    - violations, treble damages, **2:59**
  - term limitations, **2:61**
  - term of sublease
    - Generally, **2:58**
    - violations, treble damages, **2:59**
  - vacancy increase, **2:60**
  - written notice requirements
    - Generally, **2:54**
    - landlord responses, **2:56**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### **RESIDENTIAL LANDLORD-TENANT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd**

- Summary eviction warrant does not sever  
landlord-tenant relationship, **15:31 et seq.**
- Surrender of premises required for terminating  
relationship before expiration of term,  
**2:140**
- Tenancy by estoppel, **2:12**
- Tenancy under lease, rights and responsibilities  
during, **2:3**
- Tenant blacklists, **2:39**
- Tenant's right to interest on security deposits,  
**2:31**
- Tenants' right to organize
  - Generally, **2:124**
  - rent strikes, **2:125**
- Terminating relationship before expiration of  
term
  - Generally, **2:126**
  - abandonment of premises
    - Generally, **2:128 et seq.**
    - mitigation of damages, **2:138**
  - action for rent, expiration of lease required  
for, **2:139**
  - constructive eviction, **2:127**
  - death of tenant, **2:137**
  - domestic violence, special lease termination  
provisions for victims of, **2:135**
  - expiration of lease required for action for  
rent, **2:139**
  - military personnel, special termination rules  
for, **2:136**
  - mitigation damages when tenant vacates  
before expiration of lease, **2:138**
  - special lease termination provisions for  
senior citizens
    - Generally, **2:133**
    - notice requirements, **2:134**
  - special lease termination provisions for  
victims of domestic violence, **2:135**
  - special termination rules for active duty  
military personnel, **2:136**
  - surrender of premises required for, **2:140**
- Transfer of security deposit upon conveyance
  - Generally, **2:32**
  - rent regulation statute requirements, **2:33**
- Unconscionable lease provisions, **2:21**
- Vacate orders
  - right to relocation, **2:119**

### **RESIDENTIAL LANDLORD-TENANT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd**

- Vacate orders—Cont'd
  - right to restoration, **2:118**
- Vermin extermination, **2:95**
- Violations, effect on parties' rights, **2:16**
- Warrant of eviction issuance does not sever  
landlord-tenant relationship, **15:31 et seq.**
- What constitutes a residential unit, rent control  
and rent stabilization, **4:41 et seq.**
- Window guards, **2:98**
- Written notice of failure to receive rent  
landlord's duty to provide, **2:69**

### **RESTORE PROCEEDINGS**

- Motion practice, **13:35 et seq.**

### **RESTRICTIVE COVENANTS**

- Private Housing Finance Law, **6:15**

### **RETALIATORY EVICTION**

- Generally, **11:20 et seq.**
- Application to eviction proceedings based on  
nonpayment of rent and violation of lease,  
rebuttable presumption, **11:24**
- Conduct protected, **11:22**
- Constructive Eviction, this index
- Premises covered by the statute, **11:21**
- Presumptions
  - Generally, **11:23**
  - nonpayment of rent can rebut, **11:24**
  - nonretaliatory motive can rebut, **11:25**
  - rebuttal
    - nonpayment of rent evictions, **11:24**
    - nonretaliatory motive, **11:25**
  - relief available to tenants, **11:26**
  - rent payment requirements, **11:27**
- Protected conduct, **11:22**
- Rebuttable presumption application to eviction  
proceedings based on nonpayment of rent  
and violation of lease, **11:24**
- Scope of statute, **11:21**

### **RIGHT TO ORGANIZE**

- Collective Bargaining by Tenants, this index

### **ROOMING HOUSE RESIDENTS**

- Self-help evictions, **7:15**

### **ROOMMATES**

- Co-habitants, proceeding against, **8:23**

## **ROOMMATES—Cont'd**

- Cotenants, this index
- Family members or roommates, restrictions on occupancy of, **2:43**
- Licensee evictions, **8:23**
- Manufactured home park leases, **6:146**
- Manufactured home parks, **6:146**
- Occupancy restrictions
  - Generally, **2:43 et seq.**
  - charges to roommates, rent controlled apartments, **2:46**
  - number of occupants permitted, **2:47**
  - other laws regulating occupancy, **2:48**
  - proportionate sharing, rent stabilized apartments, **2:45**
  - rent controlled apartments, charges to roommates, **2:46**
  - rent stabilized apartments, proportionate sharing, **2:45**
  - residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:43 et seq.**
- Overcharging roommates, rent regulated tenancies, **8:170, 8:171**
- Rent controlled apartment roommates
  - charges to roommates, **2:46**
  - proportionate sharing, **2:45**
  - restrictions, **2:46**
- Rent regulated tenancies, overcharging roommates, **8:170, 8:171**
- Subletting, this index
- Summary evictions, cotenant vs cotenant, **7:89**

## **RYAN WHITE CARE ACT**

- Generally, **6:160**
- See also HIV/AIDS housing, this index

## **SAFETY**

- Card key systems for common areas, **2:92**
- Conditions dangerous to safety
  - counterclaims, **10:82**
  - defenses, **12:76**
- Habitability, this index
- Lobbies, attendant services in, **2:86**
- Mentally disabled tenants, safety and security measures, **3:39**
- Window guards, **2:98**

## **SANCTIONS**

- Generally, **16:67 et seq.**
- Attorney's fees, frivolous conduct, **16:62**

## **SANCTIONS—Cont'd**

- Authority for award of costs and sanctions, Rule 130-1, **16:68 et seq.**
- Frivolous conduct, attorney's fees, **16:62**
- Frivolous litigation, **16:67 et seq.**
- Rule 130-1 authority for award of costs and sanctions, **16:68 et seq.**

## **SATELLITE DISHES**

- Breach of lease, **8:69**
- Residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:120**

## **SECTION 8 PROGRAMS**

- Generally, **5:102 et seq.**
- Admission
  - applications
    - Generally, **5:124**
    - grounds for denial, **5:125, 5:126**
  - discrimination against tenants based on source of income, **5:129, 5:130**
  - finding dwelling unit limits on time for, **5:127**
  - income source discrimination against tenants, **5:129, 5:130**
  - information about tenant to prospective landlord, **5:128**
  - limits on time for finding dwelling unit, **5:127**
  - prospective landlord, information about tenant to, **5:128**
  - source of income discrimination against tenants, **5:129, 5:130**
  - tenant information provision to prospective landlord, **5:128**
  - time limits on finding dwelling unit, **5:127**
  - voucher information discrimination against tenants, **5:129, 5:130**
- waiting lists
  - Generally, **5:30**
  - social security numbers, **5:31**
- Annual inspections of each dwelling unit, **5:141**
- Annual recertification, **5:108 et seq.**
- Applications
  - Generally, **5:124**
  - grounds for denial, **5:125, 5:126**
- Automatic termination of HAP contract, **5:182**
- Benefits as tenant-based or project-based, **5:103**
- Certificate Program, **5:106**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### SECTION 8 PROGRAMS—Cont'd

- Certificate rules combined and simplified, **5:105**
- Certification requirements
  - holdovers, **5:168**
  - tenancy terminations, NYC, **5:169 et seq.**
- Combined Certificate and Voucher rules, **5:105**
- Discovery
  - Generally, **13:61**
  - overview, **5:119**
- Discrimination against tenants based on source of income, **5:129, 5:130**
- Disposition of previously HUD-owned projects program, **5:116**
- Disproportionate responses to offenses, subsidy terminations, **5:160**
- Due process rights, **5:117 et seq.**
- Dwelling maintenance failures, **5:143**
- Dwelling units, annual inspections of, **5:141**
- Evictions. Tenancy terminations, below
- Existing housing and voucher programs, terminations, **5:162**
- Existing housing program rent regulation and, **5:136 et seq.**
- Existing program overview, **5:104**
- Failure to maintain unit, **5:143**
- Finding dwelling unit limits on time for, **5:127**
- Good cause, tenancy terminations, **5:163**
- HAP contract terminations of, **5:181 et seq.**
- Hearings, **5:118**
- Holdovers, certification requirements, **5:168**
- Housing programs, existing, terminations, **5:162**
- Housing Quality standards, maintenance of
  - Generally, **5:140 et seq., 5:145**
  - failures to conform, **5:143**
  - owner's failure to maintain, **5:144**
  - penalties for failure to maintain, **5:142 et seq.**
  - tenant's failure to maintain, **5:145**
- HUD Handbook notice requirements for recertification, **5:155**
- HUD-owned projects program, disposition of, **5:116**
- Income source discrimination against tenants, **5:129, 5:130**
- Information about tenant to prospective landlord, **5:128**
- Inspections of each dwelling unit, **5:141**

### SECTION 8 PROGRAMS—Cont'd

- Late recertification, **5:109**
- Lease requirements
  - Generally, **5:146 et seq.**
  - prohibited provisions, **5:147**
  - required provisions, **5:148**
- Lease term, renewal or termination at end of, **5:164**
- Limits on time for finding dwelling unit, **5:127**
- Maintenance of Housing Quality standards
  - Generally, **5:140 et seq.**
  - failures to conform, **5:143**
  - owner's failure to maintain, **5:144**
  - penalties for failure to maintain, **5:142 et seq.**
  - tenant's failure to maintain, **5:145**
- Moderate rehabilitation terminations
  - Generally, **5:179**
  - notices, **5:180**
- New construction programs
  - Generally, **5:112**
  - tenancy terminations, **5:177 et seq.**
- Notices
  - terminations
    - moderate rehabilitation, **5:180**
    - substantial rehabilitation, **5:178**
  - written termination notice entitlement to, **5:165**
- NYC
  - evictions, PHA certification requirements for, **5:166, 5:167**
  - tenancy terminations, certification requirements, **5:169 et seq.**
- NYCHA procedure, terminations, **5:170 et seq.**
- Obligation to renew contract for rent stabilized tenants, **5:183**
- Occupancy
  - Generally, **5:131 et seq.**
  - annual inspections of each dwelling unit, **5:141**
  - dwelling maintenance failures, **5:143**
  - dwelling units, annual inspections of, **5:141**
  - existing housing program rent regulation and, **5:136 et seq.**
  - failure to maintain unit, **5:143**
  - Housing Authority portion of rent, **5:133**
  - Housing Quality standards, maintenance of
    - Generally, **5:140 et seq., 5:145**

## SECTION 8 PROGRAMS—Cont'd

### Occupancy—Cont'd

- Housing Quality standards, maintenance of—Cont'd
  - failures to conform, **5:143**
  - owner's failure to maintain, **5:144**
  - penalties for failure to maintain, **5:142 et seq.**
  - tenant's failure to maintain, **5:145**
- inspections of each dwelling unit, **5:141**
- lease requirements
  - Generally, **5:146 et seq.**
  - prohibited provisions, **5:147**
  - required provisions, **5:148**
- maintenance failures, **5:143**
- redetermination of tenant's share of the rent, **5:134**
- remaining family members, succession rights, **5:149 et seq.**
- rent regulation and existing housing program, **5:136 et seq.**
- rent setting in project based section 8, **5:139**
- security deposits, **5:135**
- succession rights of remaining family members, **5:149 et seq.**
- tenant's share of the rent
  - Generally, **5:132**
  - redetermination, **5:134**
- Offenses, disproportionate responses to, subsidy terminations, **5:160**
- Other Section 8 Programs, tenancy terminations, **5:176**
- Overview
  - Generally, **5:102 et seq.**
  - annual recertification, **5:108 et seq.**
  - assistance payments contract, **5:110**
  - benefits as tenant-based or project-based, **5:103**
  - Certificate Program, **5:106**
  - Certificate rules combined and simplified, **5:105**
  - combined Certificate and Voucher rules, **5:105**
  - contracts, assistance payment, **5:110**
  - discovery, **5:119**
  - disposition of previously HUD-owned projects program, **5:116**
  - due process rights, **5:117 et seq.**
  - existing program, **5:104**

## SECTION 8 PROGRAMS—Cont'd

### Overview—Cont'd

- hearings, **5:118**
- housing assistance payments contract, **5:110**
- HUD-owned projects program, disposition of, **5:116**
- judicial review of decisions, **5:123**
- late recertification, **5:109**
- new construction programs, **5:112**
- payment, assistance payments contract, **5:110**
- previously HUD-owned projects program, disposition of, **5:116**
- project-based benefits, **5:103**
- recertifications, **5:108 et seq.**
- rehabilitation programs
  - moderate, **5:113**
  - substantial, **5:112**
- revisions of combined and simplified Certificate and Voucher rules, **5:105**
- right to counsel, **5:120**
- set-aside program, **5:114**
- simplified Certificate and Voucher rules, **5:105**
- state housing agencies program, **5:115**
- substantial rehabilitation programs, **5:112**
- tenant-based benefits as, **5:103**
- Voucher Program, **5:107**
- Voucher rules combined and simplified, **5:105**
- written decision, **5:123**
- PHA certification requirements for terminations, NYC evictions, **5:166, 5:167**
- Predicate notices, termination notice contents, **8:268**
- Previously HUD-owned projects program, disposition of, **5:116**
- Project-based benefits, **5:103**
- Project-based Section 8, rent setting in, **5:139**
- Prospective landlord, information about tenant to, **5:128**
- Recertifications
  - HUD Handbook notice requirements for, **5:155**
  - overview, **5:108 et seq.**
- Recovery of Section 8 portion of the rent following termination of subsidy, **5:161**
- Redetermination of tenant's share of the rent, **5:134**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### SECTION 8 PROGRAMS—Cont'd

#### Rehabilitation programs

Generally, **5:112, 5:113**

#### tenancy terminations

##### moderate

Generally, **5:179**

notices, **5:180**

##### substantial

Generally, **5:177**

notices, **5:178**

Remaining family members, succession rights,  
**5:149 et seq.**

#### Rent

existing housing program rent regulation  
and, **5:136 et seq.**

Housing Authority portion, **5:133**

project based Section 8, rent setting in,  
**5:139**

redetermination of tenant's share, **5:134**

tenant not responsible for Housing Authority  
portion, **5:133**

#### tenant's share

Generally, **5:132**

redetermination, **5:134**

Rent regulation and existing housing program,  
**5:136 et seq.**

Rent setting in project based section 8, **5:139**

Responses to offenses, disproportionate, **5:160**

Revisions of combined and simplified Certificate and Voucher rules, **5:105**

Right to counsel overview, **5:120**

Section 8 portion of the rent following termination of subsidy, new agreement necessary for, **5:161**

Security deposits, **5:135**

Set-aside program, **5:114**

Simplified Certificate and Voucher rules, **5:105**

Source of income discrimination against tenants, **5:129, 5:130**

Sources of landlord-tenant law, **1:12**

#### State housing agencies housing

tenancy terminations, **5:177 et seq.**

#### State housing agencies program

Generally, **5:115**

#### Subsidy terminations

Generally, **5:153 et seq.**

disproportionate responses to offenses,  
**5:160**

### SECTION 8 PROGRAMS—Cont'd

#### Subsidy terminations—Cont'd

expanded revised regulations, grounds for  
termination under, **5:156**

HUD Handbook notice requirements for  
recertification, **5:155**

new agreement necessary for landlord to  
recover Section 8 portion of the rent  
following termination of subsidy, **5:161**

offenses, disproportionate responses to,  
**5:160**

recertification, HUD Handbook notice  
requirements for, **5:155**

recovery of Section 8 portion of the rent following  
termination of subsidy, **5:161**

responses to offenses, disproportionate,  
**5:160**

Section 8 portion of the rent following  
termination of subsidy, new agreement  
necessary for, **5:161**

tenancy terminations compared, **5:153**

tenants' liability for acts of guests, **5:157**

Williams consent decree rule, **5:159**

Substantial rehabilitation programs, **5:112**

Substantial rehabilitation programs, tenancy  
terminations

Generally, **5:177**

notices, **5:178**

#### Tenancy terminations

Generally, **5:162 et seq.**

and voucher programs, existing, **5:162**

automatic termination of HAP contract,  
**5:182**

#### certification requirements

nonpayments and some holdovers, **5:168**

NYC, **5:169 et seq.**

emergency Section 8 transfers, **5:186**

entitlement to written termination notice,  
**5:165**

existing housing and voucher programs,  
**5:162**

good cause, **5:163**

good cause, tenancy terminations, **5:163**

grounds for subsidy termination expanded  
under revised regulations, **5:156**

HAP contract terminations of, **5:181 et seq.**

holdovers certification requirements, **5:168**

housing programs, existing, **5:162**

## SECTION 8 PROGRAMS—Cont'd

Tenancy terminations—Cont'd  
    landlord opting out of contract, termination  
        as result of, **5:184, 5:185**  
    lease term, renewal at end of, **5:164**  
    lease term, termination at end of, **5:164**  
    moderate rehabilitation  
        Generally, **5:179**  
        notices, **5:180**  
    new construction, **5:177 et seq.**  
    ninety day notice, landlord opting out of  
        contract, **5:184, 5:185**  
    notices  
        rehabilitation, moderate, **5:180**  
        rehabilitation, substantial, **5:178**  
        written termination notice entitlement to,  
            **5:165**  
    NYC evictions  
        certification requirements, **5:169**  
        PHA certification requirements, **5:166,**  
            **5:167**  
    NYCHA procedure, **5:170 et seq.**  
    NYCHA procedure, tenancy terminations,  
        **5:170 et seq.**  
    obligation to renew contract for rent  
        stabilized tenants, **5:183**  
    opt out of contract by landlord, termination  
        as result of, **5:184, 5:185**  
    other Section 8 Programs, **5:176**  
    other Section 8 Programs, tenancy termina-  
        tions, **5:176**  
    PHA certification requirements for NYC  
        evictions, **5:166, 5:167**  
    regulations, grounds for subsidy termination,  
        **5:156**  
    rehabilitation  
        moderate  
            Generally, **5:179**  
            notices, **5:180**  
        substantial  
            Generally, **5:177**  
            notices, **5:178**  
    renewal or termination at end of lease term,  
        **5:164**  
    rent stabilized tenants obligation to renew  
        contract for, **5:183**  
    state housing agencies housing, **5:177 et**  
        **seq.**  
    subsidy terminations compared, **5:153**

## SECTION 8 PROGRAMS—Cont'd

Tenancy terminations—Cont'd  
    substantial rehabilitation  
        Generally, **5:177**  
        notices, **5:178**  
    termination of HAP contract, **5:181 et seq.**  
    transfers, emergency, **5:186**  
    written termination notice entitlement to,  
        **5:165**  
    Tenant-based benefits as, **5:103**  
    Tenant information provision to prospective  
        landlord, **5:128**  
    Tenants' liability for acts of guests, subsidy  
        terminations, **5:157**  
    Tenant's share of the rent  
        Generally, **5:132**  
        redetermination, **5:134**  
    Termination notice contents, **8:268**  
    Time limits on finding dwelling unit, **5:127**  
    Voucher information discrimination against  
        tenants, **5:129, 5:130**  
    Voucher Program, **5:107**  
    Voucher rules combined and simplified, **5:105**  
    Vouchers  
        existing, tenancy terminations, **5:162**  
        landlord opting out of contract, termination  
            as result of, **5:185**  
        ninety day notice, landlord opting out of  
            contract, **5:185**  
        opt out of contract by landlord, termination  
            as result of, **5:185**  
    Waiting lists  
        Generally, **5:30**  
        social security numbers, **5:31**  
    Williams consent decree rule, subsidy termina-  
        tions, **5:159**

## SECURITY

Breach of security claims, nonpayment  
    proceedings, **10:88**  
Counterclaims, breach of habitability, **10:88**  
Failures of defenses, nonpayment proceedings,  
    **12:113**  
Habitability, this index  
Mentally disabled tenants, safety and security  
    measures, **3:39**  
Nonpayment proceedings, breach claims,  
    **10:88**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### **SECURITY—Cont'd**

- Residential landlord-tenant relationship
  - Generally, **2:83**
  - card key systems for common areas, **2:92**

### **SECURITY DEPOSITS**

- Co-mingling of funds, **2:30**
- Conveyance, transfer upon
  - Generally, **2:32**
  - rent regulation statute requirements, **2:33**
- Foreclosure, purchaser in foreclosure not liable for, **20:34**
- Funds, co-mingling of, **2:30**
- General Obligations Law requirements, **2:28**
- Interest, tenant's right to, **2:31**
- Landlord entitled to administrative fee, **2:29**
- Manufactured home parks, **6:140**
- Rent Stabilization Code provisions, **2:35**
- Residences
  - Generally, **2:26 et seq.**
  - See also Residential Landlord-Tenant Relationship, this index
- Section 8 programs, **5:135**
- Tenant's right to interest, **2:31**
- Transfer upon conveyance
  - Generally, **2:32**
  - rent regulation statute requirements, **2:33**

### **SELF-HELP EVICTIONS**

- Generally, **1:20, 7:4 et seq.**
- Constructive eviction, **12:139**
- Constructive Eviction, this index
- Criminal law, **7:6**
- Damages after, **7:5**
- Documentation, police reports, **7:22**
- Dwelling units, **7:17**
- Eviction misdemeanor offenses, **1:21**
- Hotel residents, **7:15**
- Licensees
  - NYC Illegal Eviction Law, **7:13**
  - Summary Eviction, this index
- NYC Illegal Eviction Law
  - Generally, **7:7 et seq.**
  - courts, restoration role of, **7:19**
  - dealing with police, **7:20**
  - documentation, police reports, **7:22**
  - dwelling unit, **7:17**
  - hotel or rooming house residents, **7:15**
  - licensees, **7:13**

### **SELF-HELP EVICTIONS—Cont'd**

- NYC Illegal Eviction Law—Cont'd
    - occupancy
      - protection, **7:10 et seq.**
      - tenant not restored to, **7:9**
      - tenant remaining in, **7:8**
    - police
      - dealing with, **7:20**
      - documentation, **7:22**
      - reports to, **7:21**
      - response, **7:23**
      - restoration role of, **7:19**
    - reports to police, **7:21**
    - responsibility for violations, **7:18**
    - restoration role of police and courts in, **7:19**
    - role of police and courts in restoration, **7:19**
    - squatters, **7:14**
    - subtenants, **7:16**
    - tenant not restored to occupancy, **7:9**
    - tenant remaining in occupancy, **7:8**
    - verbal reports to police, **7:21**
    - violations, responsibility for, **7:18**
    - who can be held responsible for violations, **7:18**
  - Occupant protection, NYC, **7:10 et seq.**
  - Partial actual eviction habitability defense, nonpayment proceedings, **12:140**
  - Particular activities, NYC Illegal Eviction Law targeting of, **7:7 et seq.**
  - Police
    - dealing with, **7:20**
    - documentation of police reports, **7:22**
    - reports to, **7:21**
    - response, **7:23**
    - restoration role of, **7:19**
  - Responsibility for violations, **7:18**
  - Restoration after, **7:5**
  - Rooming house residents, **7:15**
  - Squatters, **7:14**
  - Statutory remedy for restoration and damages after, **7:5**
  - Subtenants, **7:16**
  - Verbal reports to police, **7:21**
  - Violations, responsibility for, **7:18**
- ### **SENIOR CITIZEN RENT INCREASE EXEMPTION (SCRIE)**
- Generally, **4:312**
  - Annual income limitation, **4:316**

**SENIOR CITIZEN RENT INCREASE  
EXEMPTION (SCRIE)—Cont'd**

Calculations, **4:317**  
 Covered rent increases, **4:319**  
 Eligibility, minimum age for, **4:315**  
 Eligibility, mistake as to, **4:320**  
 Eligibility date, **4:318**  
 Housing types covered, **4:314**  
 Minimum age for eligibility, **4:315**  
 Mistake as to eligibility, **4:320**  
 Penalties for violation, **4:322**  
 Portability of exemption, **4:321**  
 Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index  
 Rent increases covered, **4:319**  
 Scope of exemptions, **4:314**  
 Types of housing covered, **4:314**  
 Violations, penalties for, **4:322**

**SENIOR CITIZENS**

Eviction exempt tenants, rent regulated tenancies, **8:187 et seq.**  
 Federally subsidized housing programs, Section 202 housing, **5:193**  
 Lease termination provisions  
     Generally, **2:133**  
     notice requirements, **2:134**  
 Rent regulated tenancies  
     eviction exempt tenants, **8:187 et seq.**  
     succession rights, **4:230**  
 Section 202 housing for elderly and handicapped, **5:193**  
 Termination provisions for leases  
     Generally, **2:133**  
     notice requirements, **2:134**

**SERVICE**

Affidavits of service, admissibility of in traverse hearings, **14:24**  
 Appeals, service and filing, **18:21 et seq.**  
 Article 7A petitions, **19:35 et seq.**  
 Conspicuous place service issues, **10:48**  
 Eviction, notice of  
     Generally, **15:53**  
     default in service, **15:54**  
 Failure of Service of Process, this index  
 Intent not to renew, rent stabilized tenancy, termination notice, **8:281**  
 Log of process server, traverse hearings, **14:26**

**SERVICE—Cont'd**

Methods of service  
     summary eviction, **14:34**  
 Notice of eviction  
     Generally, **15:53**  
     default in service, **15:54**  
     squatter evictions, **8:12**  
 Notice to quit, licensees, **8:19**  
 Personal Jurisdiction, this index  
 Petition, Article 7A proceedings, **19:35 et seq.**  
 Predicate Notices, this index  
 Rent stabilized tenancy  
     intent not to renew termination notice, **8:281**  
     service of petitions for administrative review, **4:298**  
 Subpoenas, this index  
 Substitute place service issues, **10:48**  
 Summary eviction  
     notice of eviction  
         Generally, **15:53**  
         default in service, **15:54**  
     subpoenas  
         methods of service, **14:34**  
 Termination notice, intent not to renew, rent stabilized tenancy, **8:281**  
 Traverse hearings  
     affidavits of service, admissibility of, **14:24**  
     log of process server, **14:26**

**SERVICEMEMBERS' CIVIL RELIEF ACT  
(SCRA)**

Default, **15:22**

**SERVICES OWED TENANTS**

Article 7A Proceedings, this index  
 Housing Part Actions, this index  
 Obtaining. See Rent Strikes, this index  
 Repairs, this index  
 Right to continuation of, stabilized tenancies, **4:177 et seq.**

**SET-OFFS**

Nonpayment proceedings, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:117, 12:131**

**SETTLEMENT**

Counterclaims, settlement of suit affecting, nonpayment proceedings, **10:74**  
 Eviction, **1:33**  
     Generally, **1:33, 14:48 et seq.**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### **SETTLEMENT—Cont'd**

Eviction, **1:33**—Cont'd

See also Summary Eviction, this index

Nonpayment proceedings, **10:74**

Stipulations

See also Summary Eviction, this index

accord and satisfaction, **14:58, 14:59**

agreement to pay future rents void, **14:55 et seq.**

appeal right waivers, **14:54**

contents, **14:52**

ethical guidelines for settlement negotiation, **14:49**

having stipulation so ordered, **14:51**

negotiation, ethical guidelines for, **14:49**

prohibited contents, **14:52**

rent stabilization protections, stipulations to, **14:53**

required contents, **14:52**

right to appeal waivers, **14:54**

signed writings, **14:50**

Vacate Stipulation Motions, this index

waivers of right to appeal, **14:54**

what stipulation can and cannot contain, generally, **14:52**

writings, **14:50**

Vacate Stipulation Motions, this index

### **SEXUAL HARASSMENT**

Discrimination protection, **3:26 et seq.**

### **SEXUAL ORIENTATION**

Discrimination, **3:24**

### **SHARECROPPERS**

Summary evictions, **7:81**

### **SHELTERS**

Homeless Shelters, this index

### **SHOW CAUSE ORDERS**

Summary evictions, **1:38, 7:131**

### **SLAPP LAWSUITS**

Generally, **16:83**

### **SMOKE DETECTORS**

Habitability, **2:89**

Removals of, evictions, **8:53**

### **SMOKING IN APARTMENT**

Breach of lease and objectionable conduct, **8:98**

### **SOLDIERS' AND SAILORS' RELIEF ACT**

Default, **15:23**

### **SOURCES OF LAW**

Generally, **1:4 et seq.**

Authority for summary proceedings, **1:15 et seq.**

Bases for summary eviction proceedings, **1:22**

Civil Practice Law and Rules, **1:18**

Constitutions, **3:5, 3:6**

Court acts and rules, **1:19**

Discrimination

New York City law, **3:64, 3:65**

New York State law, **3:62**

Evictions, summary, as special proceedings, **1:16**

Federal housing statutes, **1:7**

Federally subsidized housing programs, **5:3**

Federal programs, **6:159**

HIV/AIDS, housing for people with, **6:159**

Housing discrimination laws, **1:6**

Housing programs, **1:10**

Housing statutes, **1:8**

In Rem Housing Program, NYC, **1:14**

Mitchell-Lama Program, **1:13**

New York City In Rem Housing Program, **1:14**

Procedural law for summary proceedings

Generally, **1:15 et seq.**

Civil Practice Law and Rules, **1:18**

court acts and rules, **1:19**

Real Property Actions and Proceedings Law, **1:17**

summary eviction as special proceedings, **1:16**

Real Property Actions and Proceedings Law, **1:17**

Real property Law, **1:5**

Rent regulation, substantive law, **1:9**

Residential Landlord-Tenant Relationship, this index

Section 8 housing, **1:12**

Self-Help Eviction, this index

Substantive law

Generally, **1:4 et seq.**

federal housing statutes, **1:7**

**SOURCES OF LAW—Cont'd**

Substantive law—Cont'd

- federally subsidized public housing  
eviction, **1:11**  
Section 8 housing, **1:12**
- housing discrimination laws, **1:6**
- housing programs, **1:10**
- housing statutes, **1:8**
- In Rem Housing Program, NYC, **1:14**
- Mitchell-Lama Program, **1:13**
- New York City In Rem Housing Program,  
**1:14**
- real property Law, **1:5**
- rent regulation, **1:9**
- Summary evictions as special proceedings,  
**1:16**
- Summary proceedings. Procedural law for  
summary proceedings, below

**SPOUSES**

- Licensee evictions, spouse's rights, **8:21**
- Right to have spouse (opposite or same-sex)  
added to lease, **2:13**

**SQUATTERS**

Evictions

- notice to quit necessary, **8:11**
- parties, **8:10**
- permission issues  
Generally, **8:13**  
revoked permission, **8:14**
- relevancy of occupancy agreement, **8:15**
- revoked permission, **8:14**
- service of notice, **8:12**
- Notice to quit, **8:11**
- Parties, evictions, **8:10**
- Permission issues, evictions  
Generally, **8:13**  
revoked permission, **8:14**
- Relevancy of occupancy agreement, evictions,  
**8:15**
- Revoked permission, evictions, **8:14**
- Self-help evictions, **7:14**
- Service of notice, evictions, **8:12**

**STABILIZATION OF RENT**

- Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index

**STANDING**

- Article 7A proceedings, **19:27**

**STANDING—Cont'd**

Habitability warranty

- cooperative tenant shareholders, **12:83**
- occupancy, tenant not in, **12:84**
- payer of rent, **12:81**
- rent payer, **12:81**
- tenant-shareholders in cooperative, **12:83**
- HP actions, **19:56 et seq.**
- Parties, summary evictions  
Generally, **7:70**  
petition allegations, **7:71**
- Petitions, standing allegations, **7:71**

**STATUTE OF FRAUDS**

- Leases, **2:6 et seq.**

**STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS**

- Counterclaims, nonpayment proceedings,  
**10:79**
- Discrimination remedies  
federal law, **3:61**  
New York State law, **3:63**
- Vacate or stay warrants of eviction motions,  
**17:54**

**STAYS**

- Advisory Notice regarding vacating stays, **17:2**
- Appeals, stays pending  
amount of undertaking, **18:26, 18:28**  
right, stays as of, **18:27**
- Automatic stay. See Bankruptcy, this index
- Bills of particulars, stay pending, **13:42**
- CPLR 5704, stays pending appeal, **18:32**
- Discrimination, eviction proceedings, **3:2**
- Motion for stay pending resolution of another  
matter, **13:33, 13:34**
- Pending appeal, **18:25**
- Warrants of eviction. See Summary Eviction,  
this index

**STIPULATIONS**

- See also Settlement, this index
- Appeals of denials of vacate stipulation  
motions, **18:8**
- Collateral estoppel effect on unlitigated over-  
charge claim, **14:64**
- Counsel unauthorized to enter stipulation,  
vacate stipulation motions, **17:33 et seq.**
- Defenses, unrepresented tenant unaware of,  
vacate stipulation motions, **17:25 et seq.**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### STIPULATIONS—Cont'd

- Denials from appeals of vacate stipulation motions, **18:8**
- Excusable defaults, **14:65**
- Grounds on which stipulations vacated, **17:23**
- Harsh stipulations, vacate motions, **17:28**
- Holdover, conversions to, summary eviction, **14:60 et seq.**
- Meritless case, unrepresented tenant unaware of, vacate stipulation motions, **17:25 et seq.**
- Mistake, vacate stipulation motions, **17:31**
- Overcharge claim, collateral estoppel effect on, summary eviction, **14:64**
- Overreaching, vacate stipulation motions, **17:32**
- Stay of warrant of eviction, **15:44**
- Summary eviction
  - Generally, **14:48 et seq.**
  - eviction, **1:35**
  - holdover, conversions to, **14:60 et seq.**
  - stay of warrant, **15:44**
- Unjust stipulations, **17:28**
- Unlitigated overcharge claim, collateral estoppel effect on, **14:64**
- Unrepresented tenant unaware of defenses or meritless case, **17:25 et seq.**
- Vacate Stipulation Motions, this index

### SUA SPONTE ORDERS

- Appeals, **18:12**

### SUBJECT MATTER JURISDICTION

- Concurrent jurisdiction with DHCR, nonpayment proceedings, **10:85**
- Counterclaims, nonpayment proceedings, **10:66**
- DHCR, concurrent jurisdiction with, nonpayment proceedings, **10:85**
- Lack of, motion to vacate default judgment, **17:11**
- Motion to remove, **13:30**
- Removal motion, **13:30**
- Summary evictions, **7:36, 7:43 et seq.**

### SUBLEASES

- Apartments, short term rentals, **2:63**
- Attorney's fees, **16:57**
- Breach of tenancy, noncomplying sublet as, **2:53**

### SUBLEASES—Cont'd

- Eviction grounds
  - illegal subletting
    - rent regulated tenancies, **8:164 et seq.**
  - overcharging subtenant
    - rent regulated tenancies, **8:166**
  - rent regulated tenancies
    - illegal subletting, **8:164 et seq.**
    - overcharging subtenant, **8:166**
- Evictions of subtenants, **7:16**
- Furnished apartments, tenant surcharge where
  - Generally, **2:58**
  - violations, treble damages, **2:59**
- Governing authority, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:51**
- Grounds for eviction, rent regulated tenancies
  - illusory prime tenant cases, **8:168, 8:169**
  - overcharging roommates, **8:170, 8:171**
  - roommate overcharging, **8:170, 8:171**
- Illegal subletting
  - eviction grounds
    - rent regulated tenancies, **8:164 et seq.**
  - rent regulated tenancies
    - eviction grounds, **8:164 et seq.**
- Illusory prime tenant cases
  - grounds for eviction, rent regulated tenancies, **8:168, 8:169**
- Increases, vacancy, **2:60**
- Limitations of terms, **2:61**
- Limits on rent charged subtenant
  - Generally, **2:58**
  - violations, treble damages, **2:59**
- Noncomplying sublet as breach of tenancy, **2:53**
- Overcharging roommates
  - rent regulated tenancies, **8:170, 8:171**
- Overcharging subtenant
  - rent regulated tenancies, **8:166**
- Owners' short term rental of apartments or rooms, **2:63**
- Permission unreasonably withheld, residential landlord-tenant relationship
  - Generally, **2:55**
  - refusal of consent, **2:57**
- Refusal of consent, tenant's options, **2:57**
- Rent charged subtenant
  - Generally, **2:58**
  - violations, treble damages, **2:59**

## **SUBLEASES—Cont'd**

- Rent regulated tenancies, eviction grounds
  - illegal subletting, **8:164 et seq.**
  - illusory prime tenant cases, **8:168, 8:169**
  - overcharging roommates, **8:170, 8:171**
  - overcharging subtenant, **8:166**
  - roommate overcharging, **8:170, 8:171**
- Residences
  - Generally, **2:50 et seq.**
  - See also Residential Landlord-Tenant Relationship, this index
- Response within 30 days, **2:56**
- Roommate overcharging, grounds for eviction, rent regulated tenancies, **8:170, 8:171**
- Rooms, short term rentals, **2:63**
- Self-help evictions of subtenants, **7:16**
- Short term rental of apartments or rooms by tenants or owners, **2:63**
- Subtenants, self-help evictions, **7:16**
- Tenants
  - options when landlord refuses to consent, **2:57**
  - short term rental of apartments or rooms, **2:63**
  - surcharge where apartment furnished
    - Generally, **2:58**
    - violations, treble damages, **2:59**
- Term of sublease
  - Generally, **2:58**
  - limitations, **2:61**
  - violations, treble damages, **2:59**
- Vacancy increase, **2:60**
- Written notice requirements
  - Generally, **2:54**
  - landlord responses, **2:56**

## **SUBPOENAS**

- Compliance with subpoena duces tecum, **14:33**
- Consequences of disobeying a subpoena, **14:37 et seq.**
- Disobedience, consequences of, **14:31, 14:37 et seq.**
- Eviction
  - Generally, **14:27 et seq.**
  - See also Summary Eviction, this index
- Fees, summary eviction
  - Generally, **14:35**
  - poor persons' litigation, **14:36**
  - pro se litigation, **14:36**

## **SUBPOENAS—Cont'd**

- Forms
  - Generally, **14:67 et seq.**
  - judicial subpoena, **14:68**
  - judicial subpoena duces tecum, **14:70**
  - subpoena duces tecum, **14:69**
- Governmental custody, where to make motion for document in, **14:31**
- Governmental custody, where to make motion for prisoner production, **14:32**
- Judicial and nonjudicial subpoenas compared, **14:28, 14:29**
- Judicial subpoena duces tecum form, **14:70**
- Judicial subpoena form, **14:68**
- Methods of service, summary eviction, **14:34**
- Motion for document in governmental custody, where to make, **14:31**
- Motion for prisoner production, where to make, **14:32**
- No response sanctions, **14:38**
- Prisoner production, where to make motion for, **14:32**
- Procedural aspects, **14:30**
- Sanctions if no response, **14:38**
- Service methods, **14:34**
- Subpoena duces tecum
  - compliance with, summary eviction, **14:33**
  - form, **14:69**
- Where to make motion for document in governmental custody, **14:31**
- Where to make motion for prisoner production, **14:32**

## **SUBSIDIZED HOUSING PROGRAMS**

- Federally Subsidized Housing, this index
- Section 8 Programs, this index

## **SUCCESSION RIGHTS**

- Administrative hearing, residents entitled to
  - city projects, **6:25**
  - state projects, **6:22**
- Co-op shares bequest, Private Housing Finance Law, **6:21**
- Eligibility for federally subsidized housing programs
  - household composition, **5:57 et seq.**
- Household composition
  - eligibility for federally subsidized housing programs, **5:57 et seq.**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### SUCCESSION RIGHTS—Cont'd

- Income affidavit, remaining family member on, **6:20**
- Loft Law, **6:118**
- Mitchell-Lama housing. See Private Housing Finance Law, this index
- Private Housing Finance Law, this index
- Proof issues, **13:10**
- Remaining family member on income affidavit, **6:20**
- Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index
- Residents entitled to administrative hearing
  - city projects, **6:25**
  - state projects, **6:22**
- Section 8 programs, succession rights of remaining family members, **5:149 et seq.**
- Summary judgment
  - Generally, **13:9**
  - proof, **13:10**

### SUMMARY EVICTION

- Generally, **1:16 et seq., 1:25 et seq., 7:1 et seq.**
- See also Eviction, this index
- Accord and satisfaction, **14:58, 14:59**
- Accruing rents, inclusion of in petition amendments, **14:21**
- Accurate description of premises, warrants of eviction, **15:29**
- Actual eviction, **15:60**
- Additional mailing for substituted/conspicuous place service, **7:187**
- Adjournments, **14:8**
- Administrative directives, NYC Housing Court, **7:62**
- Administrative proceedings, subpoenas, **14:40**
- Admissibility of affidavits of service, traverse hearings, **14:24**
- Adult care facilities
  - court process, eviction protection without, **6:124**
  - eviction protection without court process, **6:124**
- Advisory Council, NYC Housing Court, **7:60**
- Affidavits
  - nonmilitary, default judgment, **15:19 et seq.**
  - service, admissibility of, traverse hearings, **14:24**

### SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd

- Affixation of service at correct property, personal jurisdiction, **7:184 et seq.**
- Agreement, postjudgment, to renew lease can reinstate tenancy, **15:7**
- Agreement to pay future rents void, settlement stipulations, **14:55 et seq.**
- Alternative housing, occupant cannot find, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:40**
- Amendments to petitions
  - Generally, **14:18**
  - accruing rents, inclusion of, **14:21**
  - defects not curable by amendment, **14:19**
  - inclusion of accruing rents, **14:21**
  - procedure to amend petition, **14:22**
  - rents, accruing, inclusion of, **14:21**
  - technical defects of petition, **14:20**
- Amount of rent deposit requirement, **14:14**
- Appeals
  - stays pending determination of, **17:44**
  - waivers of appeal rights in settlement stipulations, **14:54**
- Appearances of corporations, counsel appearance requirements, **7:69**
- Appointment of guardian for tenant with legal counsel, **7:123**
- Assignee of rents, parties, **7:92**
- Assignment of counsel for military service persons, **7:127**
- Attorney, change of, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:50**
- Attorney's signature, petitions, **7:134**
- Authority of court, **7:37**
- Authority to appoint guardians ad litem as parties, **7:124**
- Bankruptcy, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:38**
- Bases for summary eviction proceedings, **1:22**
- Breach of lease holdover, opportunity to cure after judgment in, **15:46, 15:47**
- Burdens of proof, **14:7**
- Cases in which petition held insufficient, strict compliance standard, **7:65**
- Certified records evidence, **14:42**
- Challenges to petition verifications, **7:135**
- Change of attorneys, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:50**
- City courts outside New York City, **7:31**
- Collateral estoppel effect on unlitigated overcharge claim, stipulations, **14:64**

**SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd**

Commencement of proceeding, **7:152 et seq.**  
 Compliance with subpoena duces tecum, **14:33**  
 Computer records evidence  
     Generally, **14:43**  
     rebutability, **14:44**  
 Conclusiveness of final judgment, **15:4**  
 Consequences for failure to deposit rent, **14:16**  
 Consequences of disobeying a subpoena, **14:37 et seq.**  
 Consolidation of multiple summary eviction proceedings, **13:25**  
 Conspicuous place service, additional mailing for, **7:187**  
 Conspicuous place service if personal/ substituted service fails, **7:183**  
 Constructive Eviction, this index  
 Content of notice of eviction, **15:56 et seq.**  
 Contents of petitions, **7:136**  
 Conveyance of property prior to judgment, **15:5**  
 Cooperative corporations as parties, **7:77**  
 Corporations as parties  
     Generally, **7:68**  
     counsel appearance requirements, **7:69**  
 Cotenant vs cotenant, **7:89**  
 Counsel appearance requirements  
     corporations as, **7:69**  
     corporations as parties, **7:69**  
 Counterclaims, eviction, **1:30**  
 Course of typical summary eviction proceeding, **1:25**  
 Court process, eviction protection without, adult care facilities, **6:124**  
 Court's power and authority, **7:37**  
 Cure opportunity after holdover judgment, **15:46, 15:47**  
 Date of order, deposit of rent that accrues subsequent to order of, **14:12**  
 Deceased tenants as parties, **7:104 et seq.**  
 Default judgment  
     Generally, **1:34, 15:8 et seq.**  
     affidavit, nonmilitary, **15:19 et seq.**  
     demand for rent in nonpayment petition, **15:11**  
     inquests  
         Generally, **15:16**  
         fraud prevention, **15:17**

**SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd**

Default judgment—Cont'd  
     issuance of eviction warrant upon default, stay in NYC, **15:18**  
     limitation on money judgments, **15:12, 15:13**  
     money judgment limitation, **15:12, 15:13**  
     nonmilitary affidavits, **15:19 et seq.**  
     nonpayment petition must allege demand for rent, **15:11**  
     notice of default by postcard in New York City, **15:14, 15:15**  
     personal knowledge, requirement that judgment be supported by statement of one with, **15:27**  
     postcard notice of default in New York City, **15:14, 15:15**  
     rent demand in nonpayment petition, **15:11**  
     requests, **15:10**  
     requirement that judgment be supported by statement of one with personal knowledge, **15:27**  
     Servicemembers' Civil Relief Act, **15:22**  
     Soldiers' and Sailors' Relief Act, **15:23**  
     stay of issuance of eviction warrant upon default in NYC, **15:18**  
     support for judgment by statement of one with personal knowledge, **15:27**  
     two types of default, **15:9**  
 Defects not curable by amendment, **14:19**  
 Demand for rent in nonpayment petition, default judgment, **15:11**  
 Deposit requirement, exceptions to, **14:13**  
 Description of premises in warrant of eviction, **15:29**  
 Descriptions of respondent parties, **7:113**  
 DHCR stay of warrant of eviction, **15:49**  
 Digital recordings in New York City Housing Court, **14:6**  
 Directive DRP-160-1 form, **15:73**  
 Directive DRP-160 form, **15:72**  
 Discovery, **1:31, 13:39**  
 Discretion of court, stay of warrant of eviction  
     Generally, **15:43**  
     inherent power beyond statutory mandates, **15:45**  
 Disobedience, consequences of, subpoenas, **14:37 et seq.**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd

- Document in governmental custody, where to make motion for, subpoenas, **14:31**
- Due process considerations, party designations, **7:116**
- Ejectment actions
  - Generally, **7:2**
  - State law ejectment actions, below
- Estates as parties
  - Generally, **7:93**
  - Surrogate's Court role, **7:94**
- Ethical guidelines for settlement negotiation, settlement stipulations, **14:49**
- Evidence
  - Generally, **14:41**
  - certified records, **14:42**
  - computer records
    - Generally, **14:43**
    - rebutability, **14:44**
  - proof of payment, **14:45, 14:46**
  - weather conditions, **14:47**
- Exceptions to deposit requirement, **14:13**
- Exceptions to rent deposit requirement, **14:13**
- Excusable defaults, **14:65**
- Execution of warrant
  - Generally, **15:60 et seq.**
  - actual eviction, **15:60**
  - handling contraband, **15:67**
  - inventory of property, **15:65**
  - landlord as bailee when legal possession performed, **15:62**
  - legal and practical significance, **15:61**
  - packaging and identifying property, **15:66**
  - private warehouse storage, **15:64**
  - public storage of property required only in New York City, **15:63**
  - removal of property, **15:68**
  - retrieving property, **15:69**
- Existence of hazardous conditions in nonpayments, **15:37**
- Facts upon which proceeding is based, **7:139**
- Failure to deposit consequences, **14:16**
- Federally subsidized housing, personal jurisdiction, **7:193**
- Federal or state regulation, **7:145**
- Fees, subpoenas
  - Generally, **14:35**
  - poor persons' litigation, **14:36**

### SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd

- Fees, subpoenas—Cont'd
  - pro se litigation, **14:36**
- Filing
  - personal jurisdiction, **7:188 et seq.**
  - service completion upon, **7:155**
- Final judgment, conclusiveness of, **15:4**
- First appearance, rent deposit may be ordered on written motion upon tenant's second request or 60 days after, **14:9 et seq.**
- First summary eviction proceedings, **7:3**
- Forms
  - Generally, **7:194 et seq., 14:66 et seq.**
  - affidavit of translation, **14:66**
  - default postcard (holdovers, New York City), **7:196**
  - Directive DRP-160, **15:72**
  - Directive DRP-160-1, **15:73**
  - notice of eviction, **15:71**
  - notice of holdover petition, New York City, **7:195**
  - notice of nonpayment petition, New York City, **7:194**
  - postcard notice (New York City), **15:70**
  - subpoenas, **14:67 et seq.**
- Forum
  - Generally, **1:39, 7:43 et seq.**
  - local courts
    - Generally, **7:46**
    - expanded jurisdiction, **7:47**
  - NYC Civil Court Act Section 110(a), **7:50**
  - NYC Civil Court Act Section 110(c), **7:51**
  - NYC Housing Court, below
  - Supreme Court, **7:44**
  - Surrogate's Court, **7:45**
- Fraud prevention, default judgment inquests, **15:17**
- Governmental custody, where to make motion for document in, **14:31**
- Governmental custody, where to make motion for prisoner production, **14:32**
- Grounds for proceeding, **7:66**
- Guardians ad litem as parties
  - Generally, **7:118**
  - acts and omissions as prejudicing ward, **7:121**
  - affidavit to be filed under CPLR 1202(c), **7:125**

**SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd**

Guardians ad litem as parties—Cont'd  
 appointment of guardian for tenant with  
 legal counsel, **7:123**  
 appointments, **7:118 et seq.**  
 appointments from official list, **7:119**  
 authority to appoint, **7:124**  
 CPLR 1202(c), affidavit to be filed under,  
**7:125**  
 hearings, **7:122**  
 official list appointments from, **7:119**  
 powers, **7:120**  
 prejudicing ward, acts and omissions as,  
**7:121**  
 tenant with legal counsel, appointment of  
 guardian for, **7:123**  
 Guardians for incompetents, **7:117**  
 Hardship, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:40**  
 Having stipulation so ordered, settlement stipu-  
 lations, **14:51**  
 Hazardous conditions in nonpayments, exis-  
 tence of  
 stay of warrant of eviction, **15:37**  
 HDP computer records evidence  
 Generally, **14:43**  
 rebutability, **14:44**  
 Help Center attorneys, NYC Housing Court,  
**7:56**  
 Historical background, **7:1 et seq.**  
 Holdover proceedings  
 judgment, **15:3**  
 petitions, **7:140**  
 summary eviction distinguished, **1:23**  
 Holdover vs nonpayments claims, **7:34**  
 Homeless Shelters, this index  
 Housing maintenance standards, NYC Housing  
 Court, **7:52**  
 HUD rules, personal jurisdiction, **7:193**  
 Illegal use, person authorized to end, parties,  
**7:83**  
 Incarcerated tenants, personal jurisdiction,  
**7:175**  
 Incompetents, guardians for, parties, **7:117**  
 Inconsistent theories, **7:138**  
 Inquests, default judgment  
 Generally, **15:16**  
 fraud prevention, **15:17**  
 Insolvency, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:38**

**SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd**

Insufficient cases petitions, strict compliance  
 standard, **7:65**  
 Interpreters  
 Generally, **14:2 et seq.**  
 affidavit of translation form, **14:66**  
 Invocation of jurisdiction, **7:38**  
 Issuance of warrant does not sever landlord-  
 tenant relationship, **15:31 et seq.**  
 Issuance of warrant upon default, stay in NYC,  
**15:18**  
 Judgment  
 Generally, **1:33, 15:1 et seq.**  
 agreement postjudgment agreement to renew  
 lease can reinstate tenancy, **15:7**  
 conclusiveness of final judgment, **15:4**  
 conveyance of property prior to, **15:5**  
 default, **1:34**  
 final judgment, conclusiveness of, **15:4**  
 holdover proceedings, **15:3**  
 lease renewal by postjudgment agreement  
 can reinstate tenancy, **15:7**  
 nonpayment cases, satisfaction of judgment  
 in, **15:6**  
 nonpayment proceedings, **15:2**  
 postjudgment agreement to renew lease can  
 reinstate tenancy, **15:7**  
 prior conveyance of property, **15:5**  
 reinstatement of tenancy by postjudgment  
 agreement to renew lease, **15:7**  
 renewal of lease by postjudgment agreement  
 can reinstate tenancy, **15:7**  
 satisfaction of judgment in nonpayment  
 cases, **15:6**  
 tenancy reinstatement by postjudgment  
 agreement to renew lease, **15:7**  
 vacate judgment motions, **17:4 et seq.**  
 Judgment in breach of lease holdover,  
 opportunity to cure after stay of warrant of  
 eviction, **15:46, 15:47**  
 Judicial and nonjudicial subpoenas compared,  
**14:28, 14:29**  
 Jurisdiction  
 Generally, **1:40, 7:36 et seq.**  
 eviction, **1:40**  
 invocation of, **7:38**  
 Personal jurisdiction, below  
 possession necessary for, **7:39**  
 subject matter, **7:36**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd

- Jurisdictional consequences, petitions, **7:156**
- Landlord as bailee when legal possession performed, **15:62**
- Landlords as parties, **7:73 et seq.**
- Landlord-tenant relationship, warrant issuance does not sever, **15:31 et seq.**
- Lease renewal by postjudgment agreement can reinstate tenancy, **15:7**
- Legal and practical significance of execution of warrant, **15:61**
- Lessee entitled to possession as parties, **7:85**
- Lessors as parties, **7:73 et seq.**
- Limitation on money judgments, default judgment, **15:12, 15:13**
- Local courts as forum
  - Generally, **7:46**
  - expanded jurisdiction, **7:47**
- Local court venue acts, **7:42**
- Log of process server, traverse hearings, **14:26**
- Low-income tenants facing eviction in NYC, right to counsel for, **7:126**
- Managers of NYC-owned buildings as parties, **7:86**
- Methods of service of subpoenas, **14:34**
- Military service persons, assignment of counsel for, **7:127**
- Modern summary eviction proceedings, **7:27 et seq.**
- Money judgment limitation, default judgment, **15:12, 15:13**
- Motion for document in governmental custody, where to make, subpoenas, **14:31**
- Motion for prisoner production, where to make, **14:32**
- Multiple dwelling registration
  - petitions, **7:141, 7:142**
- Multiple dwellings, utility shut-offs in, stay of warrant, **15:39**
- Multiple eviction proceedings, consolidation, **13:25**
- Nassau county, **7:30**
- Negotiation, ethical guidelines for settlement stipulations, **14:49**
- New York City, **7:29**
- New York City Housing Court, digital recordings in, **14:6**
- Nonexistent corporation as parties, **7:76**
- Nonjury trials, NYC Housing Court, **7:61**

### SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd

- Nonmilitary affidavits, default judgment, **15:19 et seq.**
- Nonpayment
  - Generally, **15:51 et seq.**
  - existence of hazardous conditions, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:37**
  - federally subsidized housing programs, **5:97 et seq.**
  - holdover claims compared, **7:34**
  - judgment, **15:2**
  - petition must allege demand, **15:11**
  - proceedings, NYC, variation in, **7:154**
  - proceedings distinguished, **1:23**
  - satisfaction of judgment in, **15:6**
- No response sanctions, subpoenas, **14:38**
- Notice of eviction
  - adequacy of petitions, **7:137**
  - calculating the notice period, **15:55**
  - content of notice of eviction, **15:56 et seq.**
  - form, **15:71**
  - Marshals' Handbook, **15:52**
  - service
    - Generally, **15:53**
    - default in service, **15:54**
- Notice of petition
  - Generally, **7:129**
- Notices
  - Generally, **1:37**
  - petitions, statements in predicate notices, **7:140**
  - precommencement, **1:26**
  - statements in predicate notices, **7:140**
- Nursing home tenants, personal jurisdiction, **7:174**
- NYC Housing Court
  - Generally, **7:48 et seq.**
  - administrative directives, **7:62**
  - Advisory Council, **7:60**
  - ancillary matters, jurisdiction over, **7:53**
  - appointment of judges, **7:59**
  - Civil Court Act Section 110(a), **7:50**
  - Civil Court Act Section 110(c), **7:51**
  - concurrent jurisdiction with certain agencies, **7:55**
  - Help Center attorneys, **7:56**
  - Housing Court Act, **7:49**
  - housing maintenance standards, **7:52**

**SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd**

NYC Housing Court—Cont'd  
     judges, appointment and status, **7:59**  
     jurisdiction over ancillary matters, **7:53**  
     limitations on Housing Court jurisdiction, **7:54**  
     nonjury trials, **7:61**  
     status of judges, **7:59**  
   NYC nonpayment proceedings, variation in, **7:154**  
   Obtaining information in, **13:39**  
   Occupant cannot find alternative housing, stay of warrant, **15:40**  
   Opportunity to cure after judgment in breach of lease holdover, **15:46, 15:47**  
   Orders of deposit of rent that accrues subsequent to date of order, **14:12**  
   Orders to show cause, **1:38**  
   Origin of remedy, **7:1 et seq.**  
   Overcharge claim, collateral estoppel effect on, stipulations, **14:64**  
   Partial actual eviction habitability defense, nonpayment proceedings, **12:140**  
   Parties  
     Generally, **7:67 et seq.**  
     assignee of rents, **7:92**  
     cooperative corporations, **7:77**  
     corporations as, **7:68**  
     corporations as, counsel appearance requirements, **7:69**  
     cotenant vs cotenant, **7:89**  
     counsel appearance requirements, corporations as parties, **7:69**  
     deceased tenants, **7:104 et seq.**  
     default, purchaser after, **7:79**  
     descriptions of respondents, **7:113**  
     due process considerations, **7:116**  
     estates  
       Generally, **7:93**  
       Surrogate's Court role, **7:94**  
     general standing requirements  
       Generally, **7:70**  
       petitions, standing allegations, **7:71**  
     Guardians ad litem as parties, above  
     guardians for incompetents, **7:117**  
     illegal use, person authorized to end, **7:83**  
     incompetents, guardians for, **7:117**  
     landlords, **7:73 et seq.**

**SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd**

Parties—Cont'd  
     lessee entitled to possession, **7:85**  
     lessors, **7:73 et seq.**  
     managers of some NYC-owned buildings, **7:86**  
     nonexistent corporation, **7:76**  
     NYC, managers of some buildings, **7:86**  
     personal jurisdiction, parties who must be served, **7:164 et seq.**  
     person authorized to end illegal use, **7:83**  
     person entitled to possession, **7:82**  
     person forcibly put out or kept out, **7:80**  
     petition, standing allegations, **7:71**  
     petitioner and respondent, **7:35**  
     pseudonym use to name respondent, **7:109 et seq.**  
     purchaser after default, **7:79**  
     receivers, **7:84**  
     remaindermen, **7:78**  
     rents assignee, **7:92**  
     requirements for substitution, **7:91, 7:92**  
     respondents  
       Generally, **7:95 et seq.**  
       descriptions, **7:113**  
       due process considerations, **7:116**  
       pseudonym use to name, **7:109 et seq.**  
     reversioners, **7:78**  
     sharecropper, **7:81**  
     standing requirements  
       Generally, **7:70**  
       petitions, standing allegations, **7:71**  
       substitution, requirements for, **7:91, 7:92**  
       successor-in-interest, **7:90**  
   Personal jurisdiction  
     Generally, **7:152 et seq.**  
     additional mailing for substituted/  
       conspicuous place service, **7:187**  
     affixation at correct property, **7:184 et seq.**  
     commencement of proceeding, **7:152 et seq.**  
     conspicuous place service, additional mailing for, **7:187**  
     conspicuous place service if personal/  
       substituted service fails, **7:183**  
     federally subsidized housing, **7:193**  
     filing, **7:188 et seq.**  
     HUD rules, **7:193**  
     incarcerated tenants, **7:175**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd

- Personal jurisdiction—Cont'd
  - nonpayment proceedings, NYC, variation in, **7:154**
  - nursing home tenants, **7:174**
  - NYC nonpayment proceedings, variation in, **7:154**
  - parties who must be served, **7:164 et seq.**
  - personal service
    - Generally, **7:173 et seq.**
    - reasonable application to make, **7:169 et seq.**
  - place of business service, **7:176**
  - proper service of process required for jurisdiction, **7:157**
  - reasonable application to make personal or substituted service, **7:169 et seq.**
  - return date of notice of petition and petition, **7:153**
  - RPAPL Section 735 service requirements under, **7:168**
  - statutory service requirements, **7:168**
  - substituted service, additional mailing for, **7:187**
  - substituted service, reasonable application to make, **7:169 et seq.**
  - substituted service on person living/working at premises, **7:177 et seq.**
  - variation in NYC nonpayment proceedings, **7:154**
  - who may serve process, **7:158 et seq.**
  - who must be served, **7:164 et seq.**
- Personal knowledge, requirement that judgment be supported by statement of one with, default judgment, **15:27**
- Personal service, reasonable application to make, **7:169 et seq.**
- Person authorized to end illegal use as party, **7:83**
- Person entitled to possession as party, **7:82**
- Person forcibly put out or kept out as party, **7:80**
- Petitioners, **7:35**
- Petitions
  - Generally, **7:128 et seq.**
  - accruing rents, inclusion of in amendments, **14:21**
  - adequacy of allegations to give notice, **7:137**
  - Amendments to petitions, above

### SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd

- Petitions—Cont'd
  - attorney's signature, **7:134**
  - challenges to verification, **7:135**
  - contents requirements, **7:136**
  - defects not curable by amendment, **14:19**
  - facts upon which proceeding is based, **7:139**
  - filing, service completion upon, **7:155**
  - holdover proceedings, **7:140**
  - inclusion of accruing rents in amendments, **14:21**
  - inconsistent theories, **7:138**
  - jurisdictional consequences, **7:156**
  - multiple dwelling registration, **7:141, 7:142**
  - notices
    - Generally, **7:129**
    - adequacy of allegations to give, **7:137**
    - statements in predicate notices, **7:140**
  - order to show cause, **7:131**
  - predicate notices, statements in, **7:140**
  - procedure to amend petition, **14:22**
  - registration, multiple dwelling, **7:141, 7:142**
  - rent regulatory status allegations, **7:143, 7:144**
  - rents, accruing, inclusion of in amendments, **14:21**
  - return date of notice of petition and petition, **7:153**
  - RPAPL Section 741 contents requirements, **7:136**
  - service completion upon filing, **7:155**
  - show cause order, **7:131**
  - statements in predicate notices, **7:140**
  - strict compliance standard, **7:65**
  - technical defects of petition amendable, **14:20**
  - time to answer, **1:29**
  - verification, **7:133 et seq.**
  - what petition may see, **7:147 et seq.**
  - who may issue, **7:130**
- Place of business service, **7:176**
- Poor persons' litigation, subpoenas fees, **14:36**
- Possession necessary for jurisdiction, **7:39**
- Postcard notice (New York City), form, **15:70**
- Postjudgment agreement to renew lease can reinstate tenancy, **15:7**
- Power of court, **7:37**
- Prayers, **7:147 et seq.**

**SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd**

Precommencement notices, **1:26**  
 Predicate notices, statements in petitions, **7:140**  
 Prior conveyance of property, judgment, **15:5**  
 Prisoner production, where to make motion for, **14:32**  
 Procedural aspects, subpoenas, **14:30**  
 Procedure to amend petition, **14:22**  
 Process server's log, traverse hearings, **14:26**  
 Production of records, traverse hearings, **14:25**  
 Prohibited contents, settlement stipulations, **14:52**  
 Proof of payment evidence, **14:45, 14:46**  
 Proper service of process required for jurisdiction, personal jurisdiction, **7:157**  
 Purpose of proceedings, **7:33**  
 Real Property Actions and Proceedings Law, **1:17**  
 Reasonable application to make personal or substituted service, **7:169 et seq.**  
 Receivers as parties, **7:84**  
 Registration, multiple dwelling, **7:141, 7:142**  
 Reinstatement of tenancy by postjudgment agreement to renew lease, **15:7**  
 Remaindermen as parties, **7:78**  
 Renewal of lease by postjudgment agreement can reinstate tenancy, **15:7**  
 Rent, orders of deposit that accrues subsequent to date of order, **14:12**  
 Rent deposit demand in nonpayment petition, default judgment, **15:11**  
 Rent deposit requirement  
     Generally, **14:9 et seq.**  
     adjournment to seek counsel, 60-day period consequences, **14:11**  
     amount of deposit, **14:14**  
     consequences for failure to deposit, **14:16**  
     counsel, effect of adjournment to seek, **14:11**  
     exceptions to deposit requirement, **14:13**  
     failure to deposit consequences, **14:16**  
     how deposit made, **14:15**  
     order of deposit of rent that accrues subsequent to date of order, **14:12**  
     order on written motion upon tenant's second request, **14:9**  
     rent that accrues subsequent to date of order, order of deposit of, **14:12**  
     requests by petitioner for adjournments, **14:17**

**SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd**

Rent deposit requirement—Cont'd  
     60-day rule, **14:9**  
     subsequent rent, **14:12**  
     written motion for order upon tenant's second request, **14:9**  
 Rent or undertaking into court in nonpayment proceedings, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:36**  
 Rent regulatory status allegations in petitions, **7:143, 7:144**  
 Rents, accruing, inclusion of in amendments to petitions, **14:21**  
 Rents assignee as party, **7:92**  
 Rent stabilization protections, stipulations to, **14:53**  
 Requests by petitioner for adjournments, **14:17**  
 Requests for default judgment, **15:10**  
 Required contents, settlement stipulations, **14:52**  
 Requirement that default judgment be supported by statement of one with personal knowledge, **15:27**  
 Respondents, **7:35, 7:95 et seq.**  
 Respondent's bankruptcy, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:38**  
 Responsive pleadings, **1:28**  
 Retaliatory Eviction, this index  
 Reversioners as parties, **7:78**  
 Right to appeal waivers, settlement stipulations, **14:54**  
 Right to counsel for low-income tenants facing eviction in NYC, **7:126**  
 Right to trial, **14:1**  
 RPAPL Section 715, warrants of eviction, **15:30**  
 RPAPL Section 741 contents requirements, **7:136**  
 Sample notice of eviction (New York City), **15:71**  
 Sanctions if no response to subpoena, **14:38**  
 Satisfaction of judgment in nonpayment cases, **15:6**  
 Self-help era  
     Generally, **7:4**  
     See also Self-Help Eviction, this index  
 Server of process, log of, traverse hearings, **14:26**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd

- Service, admissibility of affidavits of, traverse hearings, **14:24**
- Service completion upon filing, **7:155**
- Servicemembers' Civil Relief Act, **15:22**
- Service methods, subpoenas, **14:34**
- Service of notice of eviction
  - Generally, **15:53**
  - default in service, **15:54**
- Settlements, **1:33**
- Settlement stipulations
  - Generally, **14:48 et seq.**
  - accord and satisfaction, **14:58, 14:59**
  - agreement to pay future rents void, **14:55 et seq.**
  - appeal right waivers, **14:54**
  - collateral estoppel effect on unlitigated overcharge claim, **14:64**
  - contents, **14:52**
  - conversions to holdover, **14:60 et seq.**
  - ethical guidelines for settlement negotiation, **14:49**
  - excusable defaults, **14:65**
  - future rents agreements void, **14:55 et seq.**
  - having stipulation so ordered, **14:51**
  - holdover, conversions to, **14:60 et seq.**
  - negotiation, ethical guidelines for, **14:49**
  - orders stating, **14:50**
  - overcharge claim, collateral estoppel effect on, **14:64**
  - prohibited contents, **14:52**
  - rent stabilization protections, stipulations to, **14:53**
  - rent stabilized tenants, waiver of rights prohibited for, **14:63**
  - required contents, **14:52**
  - right to appeal waivers, **14:54**
  - signed writings, **14:50**
  - stay of warrant of eviction, **15:44**
  - unlitigated overcharge claim, collateral estoppel effect on, **14:64**
  - waiver of rights prohibited for rent stabilized tenants, **14:63**
  - waivers of right to appeal, **14:54**
  - what stipulation can and cannot contain, generally, **14:52**
  - writings, **14:50**

### SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd

- Show cause orders
  - Generally, **1:38**
  - petitions, **7:131**
- Soldiers' and Sailors' Relief Act, default judgment, **15:23**
- Sources of landlord-tenant law, bases for, **1:22**
- Sources of landlord-tenant law, bases for summary eviction proceedings, **1:22**
- Special proceedings, treatment as, **1:16**
- Standing requirements
  - Generally, **7:70**
  - petitions, standing allegations, **7:71**
- State law ejectment actions
  - actions, statutory basis for, **7:26**
  - summary eviction proceedings availability, **7:25**
- Statements in predicate notices, **7:140**
- Statutory requirements
  - Generally, **7:28**
  - strict compliance standard, **7:64**
- Stay of warrant of eviction
  - Generally, **15:35 et seq.**
  - alternative housing, occupant cannot find, **15:40**
  - attorney, change of, **15:50**
  - bankruptcy, **15:38**
  - breach of lease holdover, opportunity to cure after judgment in, **15:46, 15:47**
  - change of attorneys, **15:50**
  - cure opportunity after judgment in breach of lease holdover, **15:46, 15:47**
- DHCR, **15:49**
- discretion of court
  - Generally, **15:43**
  - inherent power beyond statutory mandates, **15:45**
- existence of hazardous conditions in nonpayments, **15:37**
- hardship, **15:40**
- hazardous conditions in nonpayments, existence of, **15:37**
- insolvency, **15:38**
- judgment in breach of lease holdover, opportunity to cure after, **15:46, 15:47**
- multiple dwellings, utility shut-offs in, **15:39**
- nonpayments, existence of hazardous conditions in, **15:37**
- NYC, **15:18, 15:35**

**SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd**

- Stay of warrant of eviction—Cont'd
  - occupant cannot find alternative housing, **15:40**
  - opportunity to cure after judgment in breach of lease holdover, **15:46, 15:47**
  - rent or undertaking into court in nonpayment proceedings, **15:36**
  - respondent's bankruptcy, **15:38**
  - stipulations, **15:44**
  - Supreme Court, **15:48**
  - utility shut-offs in multiple dwellings, **15:39**
  - waivers, **15:42**
- Stipulations
  - Generally, **1:35**
  - Settlement stipulations, above
- Strict compliance standard
  - Generally, **7:63 et seq.**
  - cases in which petition held insufficient, **7:65**
  - insufficient cases petitions, **7:65**
  - petition held insufficient cases, **7:65**
  - statutory requirements, **7:64**
- Subject matter jurisdiction, **7:36, 7:43 et seq.**
- Subpoenas
  - Generally, **14:27 et seq.**
  - administrative proceeding, **14:40**
  - compliance with subpoena duces tecum, **14:33**
  - consequences of disobeying a subpoena, **14:37 et seq.**
  - disobedience, consequences of, **14:37 et seq.**
  - document in governmental custody, where to make motion for, **14:31**
  - duces tecum subpoenas
    - Generally, **14:33**
    - form, **14:69**
    - judicial subpoena duces tecum form, **14:70**
- fees
  - Generally, **14:35**
  - pro se litigation, **14:36**
- forms
  - Generally, **14:67 et seq.**
  - judicial subpoena, **14:68**
  - judicial subpoena duces tecum, **14:70**
  - subpoena duces tecum, **14:69**

**SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd**

- Subpoenas—Cont'd
  - governmental custody, where to make motion for document in, **14:31**
  - governmental custody, where to make motion for prisoner production, **14:32**
  - judicial and nonjudicial subpoenas compared, **14:28, 14:29**
  - judicial subpoena duces tecum form, **14:70**
  - judicial subpoena form, **14:68**
  - methods of service, **14:34**
  - motion for document in governmental custody, where to make, **14:31**
  - motion for prisoner production, where to make, **14:32**
  - no response sanctions, **14:38**
  - prisoner production, where to make motion for, **14:32**
  - procedural aspects, **14:30**
  - sanctions if no response, **14:38**
  - service methods, **14:34**
  - subpoena duces tecum, compliance with, **14:33**
  - subpoena duces tecum forms, **14:69, 14:70**
  - where to make motion for document in governmental custody, **14:31**
  - where to make motion for prisoner production, **14:32**
- Subsequent rent, deposit requirement, **14:12**
- Substituted service
  - additional mailing for, **7:187**
  - reasonable application to make, **7:169 et seq.**
- Substitution of parties, requirements for, **7:91, 7:92**
- Successor-in-interest as party, **7:90**
- Suffolk county, **7:30**
- Support for judgment by statement of one with personal knowledge
  - default judgment, **15:27**
- Supreme Court
  - forum, **7:44**
  - stay of warrant of eviction, **15:48**
- Surrogate's Court as forum, **7:45**
- Technical defects of petition amendable, **14:20**
- Tenancy reinstatement by postjudgment agreement to renew lease, **15:7**
- Tenant's second request or 60 days after first appearance, rent deposit may be ordered

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### **SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd**

- on written motion upon, **14:9 et seq.**
- Tenant with legal counsel, appointment of guardian for, **7:123**
- Time to answer petition, **1:29**
- Towns, **7:32**
- Traverse hearings
  - Generally, **14:23**
  - admissibility of affidavits of service, **14:24**
  - affidavits of service, admissibility of, **14:24**
  - log of process server, **14:26**
  - process server's log, **14:26**
  - production of records, **14:25**
  - server of process, log of, **14:26**
  - service, admissibility of affidavits of, **14:24**
- Trial
  - Generally, **1:32**
  - right to, **14:1**
- Unlitigated overcharge claim, collateral estoppel effect on, **14:64**
- Utility shut-offs in multiple dwellings, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:39**
- Vacate judgment motions, **17:4 et seq.**
- Vacate or Stay Warrants of Eviction Motions, this index
- Variation in NYC nonpayment proceedings, **7:154**
- VAWA notice, **7:146**
- Venue
  - Generally, **7:41**
  - local court acts, **7:42**
- Verification of petitions, **7:133 et seq.**
- Villages, **7:32**
- Waivers
  - right to appeal in settlement stipulations, **14:54**
  - stay of warrant of eviction, **15:42**
- Warrants of eviction
  - Generally, **1:36, 15:28 et seq.**
  - accurate description of premises, **15:29**
  - description of premises, **15:29**
  - issuance does not sever landlord-tenant relationship, **15:31 et seq.**
  - landlord-tenant relationship, issuance does not sever, **15:31 et seq.**
  - RPAPL Section 715, **15:30**
  - Vacate or Stay Warrants of Eviction Motions, this index

### **SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd**

- Weather conditions evidence, **14:47**
- What stipulation can and cannot contain, generally, **14:52**
- Where to make motion for document in governmental custody, subpoenas, **14:31**
- Where to make motion for prisoner production, subpoenas, **14:32**
- Who may issue petition, **7:130**
- Who may serve process, **7:158 et seq.**
- Who must be served, **7:164 et seq.**
- Writings, settlement stipulations, **14:50**
- Wrongful eviction, vacate or stay warrants of eviction motions, **17:45**

### **SUMMARY JUDGMENT**

- Article 78 relief, motion practice, **13:20**
- Department of Social Services joinder, **13:17**
- Federal agencies joinder, **13:19**
- Frequently used in succession rights cases
  - Generally, **13:9**
  - proof, **13:10**
- Intervention, motion practice, **13:16**
- Joinder, motion practice, **13:16 et seq.**
- Motion practice
  - Generally, **13:8 et seq.**
  - Article 78 relief, **13:20**
  - Department of Social Services joinder, **13:17**
  - federal agencies joinder, **13:19**
  - frequently used in succession rights cases
    - Generally, **13:9**
    - proof, **13:10**
  - intervention, **13:16**
  - joinder, **13:16 et seq.**
  - parties, motion to add, **13:16 et seq.**
  - succession rights cases
    - Generally, **13:9**
    - proof, **13:10**
- Parties, motion to add, **13:16 et seq.**
- Succession rights cases
  - Generally, **13:9**
  - proof, **13:10**

### **SUPERINTENDENT/EMPLOYEE PROCEEDINGS**

- Licensee evictions, **8:24 et seq.**

### **SURCHARGES**

- Landlord-provided utilities, rent control and rent stabilization, **4:173**

**SURRENDER**

Termination of lease, surrender of premises required for, **2:140**

**TAXATION**

Benefit assisted units, rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:53, 4:107**  
Nonpayment evictions, **8:50**

**TELEVISION ANTENNAS**

Breach of lease, **8:69**  
Residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:120**

**TEMPORARY MAJOR CAPITAL IMPROVEMENTS (TMCI)**

Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index

**TENANCY BY ESTOPPEL**

Leases, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:12**

**TENANTS**

Actions, tenant-initiated. See Housing Part Actions, this index  
Associations  
Article 78 proceeding, representation by attorney, **4:311**  
Collective Bargaining by Tenants, this index standing to assert habitability warranty, nonpayment proceedings, **12:82**  
Blacklists, **2:39**  
Collective Bargaining by Tenants, this index  
Exhibition of deed to  
foreclosure, proceedings after evictions, **8:37, 8:38**  
Housing Part Actions, this index  
Late fees, **2:40**  
Not-in-occupancy tenants, standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:84**  
Rent Strikes, this index  
Screening, **2:39**  
Unions of tenants  
Collective Bargaining by Tenants, this index right to organize under Real Property Law Section 230, **19:5**

**TORT LIABILITY**

Counterclaims in nonpayment proceedings, **10:87**  
Frivolous Litigation, this index  
Lead paint liability, **2:116, 2:117**

**TRAVERSE HEARINGS**

Generally, **14:23 et seq.**  
See also Failure of Service of Process, this index  
Admissibility of affidavits of service, summary eviction, **14:24**  
Definitions, **10:43**  
Log of process server, **14:26**  
Process server's log, **14:26**  
Production of records, **14:25**  
Server of process, log of, **14:26**  
Service, admissibility of affidavits of, **14:24**

**TRIAL**

Article 7A proceedings, **19:42**  
CPLR 5015(a) motion to vacate judgment, **17:20**  
Motion to vacate judgment, CPLR 5015(a) grounds, **17:20**  
Nonjury trials, NYC Housing Court summary evictions, **7:61**  
Summary evictions, **1:32**

**UNCONSCIONABILITY**

CPLR, fine print invalidating provision under, **2:24**  
Deceptive acts or practices claims, **2:25**  
Definitions, **2:22**  
Factors considered  
Generally, **2:23**  
deceptive acts or practices claims, **2:25**  
fine print invalidating provision under CPLR, **2:24**  
Fine print invalidating provision under CPLR, **2:24**  
Residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:21**

**UNIONS, TENANTS**

Collective Bargaining by Tenants, this index  
Rent Strikes, this index  
Right to organize under Real Property Law Section 230, **19:5**

**UNJUST STIPULATIONS**

Vacate stipulation motions, **17:28**

**URSTADT LAW**

Rent control and rent stabilization, **4:9**

**UTILITIES**

Federally subsidized housing programs, **5:34**

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS

### **UTILITIES—Cont'd**

- Landlord-provided, surcharges for, **4:173**
- Summary evictions, utility shut-offs in, **15:39**

### **VACANCIES**

- Rent controlled tenancies
  - Generally, **4:206**
  - decontrol, **4:9, 4:28**
  - five percent rule, vacancy rate, **4:12**
- RGB vacancy allowances prior to June 14, 2019
  - Generally, **4:111**
  - statutory allowance, **4:115**

### **VACATE JUDGMENT MOTIONS**

- Generally, **17:1 et seq.**
- Advisory Notice regarding vacating stays, **17:2**
- Default judgment, **17:8 et seq.**
- No rent deposit required by statute, **17:3**
- Show cause orders, **17:1**
- Summary eviction judgment, **17:4 et seq.**
- Vacatur grounds, **17:9**

### **VACATE ORDERS**

- Right to relocation after, **2:119**
- Right to restoration after, **2:118**

### **VACATE OR STAY WARRANTS OF EVICTION MOTIONS**

- Generally, **17:36 et seq.**
- Appeals, stays pending determination of, **17:44**
- Balancing equities between old and new tenants, **17:48 et seq.**
- Circumstances that warranting denial, **17:42**
- Damages, **17:53**
- Denial, circumstances that warranting, **17:42**
- Discretion to vacate, **17:41**
- Due process rights of new tenant, **17:47**
- Effect, **17:37**
- Good cause, **17:41**
- Monetary damages, **17:53**
- New tenant already in possession, right of restoration if, **17:46**
- Old and new tenants, balancing equities between, **17:48 et seq.**
- Restoration to premises after eviction, **17:43**
- Right of restoration if new tenant already in possession, **17:46 et seq.**
- Statute of limitations, **17:54**

### **VACATE OR STAY WARRANTS OF EVICTION MOTIONS—Cont'd**

- Stays pending determination of appeal, **17:44**
- Tender of rent, **17:38 et seq.**
- Wrongful eviction, **17:45**

### **VACATE STIPULATION MOTIONS**

- Generally, **17:23 et seq.**
- Appeals of denials, **18:8**
- Counsel unauthorized to enter stipulation, **17:33 et seq.**
- Defenses, unrepresented tenant unaware of, **17:25 et seq.**
- Denials, appeals from, **18:8**
- Grounds, **17:23**
- Harsh stipulations, **17:28**
- Meritless case, unrepresented tenant unaware of, **17:25 et seq.**
- Mistake, **17:31**
- Overreaching, **17:32**
- Unjust stipulations, **17:28**
- Unrepresented tenant unaware of defenses or meritless case, **17:25 et seq.**

### **VENUE**

- Appeals, **18:4**
- Local court acts, **7:42**
- Motion for change, **13:29**
- Summary evictions
  - Generally, **7:41**
  - local court acts, **7:42**
  - rent regulated tenancies, **8:146**

### **VERIFICATION**

- Petitions, this index

### **VERMIN EXTERMINATION**

- Habitability, **2:95**

### **WASTE**

- Evictions, breach of lease and objectionable conduct, **8:79, 8:80**

### **WINDOW GUARDS**

- Habitability, **2:98**

### **WRIT OF ASSISTANCE**

- Eviction under, **20:15**

### **ZONING**

- Protections against exclusionary zoning, **3:56 et seq.**

